This is a digital copy of a book that was preserved for generations on library shelves before it was carefully scanned by Google as part of a project to make the world's books discoverable online.

It has survived long enough for the copyright to expire and the book to enter the public domain. A public domain book is one that was never subject to copyright or whose legal copyright term has expired. Whether a book is in the public domain may vary country to country. Public domain books are our gateways to the past, representing a wealth of history, culture and knowledge that's often difficult to discover.

Marks, notations and other marginalia present in the original volume will appear in this file - a reminder of this book's long journey from the publisher to a library and finally to you.

Usage guidelines

Google is proud to partner with libraries to digitize public domain materials and make them widely accessible. Public domain books belong to the public and we are merely their custodians. Nevertheless, this work is expensive, so in order to keep providing this resource, we have taken steps to prevent abuse by commercial parties, including placing technical restrictions on automated querying.

We also ask that you:

+ *Make non-commercial use of the files* We designed Google Book Search for use by individuals, and we request that you use these files for personal, non-commercial purposes.

+ *Refrain from automated querying* Do not send automated queries of any sort to Google's system: If you are conducting research on machine translation, optical character recognition or other areas where access to a large amount of text is helpful, please contact us. We encourage the use of public domain materials for these purposes and may be able to help.

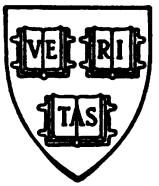
+ *Maintain attribution* The Google "watermark" you see on each file is essential for informing people about this project and helping them find additional materials through Google Book Search. Please do not remove it.

+ *Keep it legal* Whatever your use, remember that you are responsible for ensuring that what you are doing is legal. Do not assume that just because we believe a book is in the public domain for users in the United States, that the work is also in the public domain for users in other countries. Whether a book is still in copyright varies from country to country, and we can't offer guidance on whether any specific use of any specific book is allowed. Please do not assume that a book's appearance in Google Book Search means it can be used in any manner anywhere in the world. Copyright infringement liability can be quite severe.

About Google Book Search

Google's mission is to organize the world's information and to make it universally accessible and useful. Google Book Search helps readers discover the world's books while helping authors and publishers reach new audiences. You can search through the full text of this book on the web at `http://books.google.com/`

HARVARD UNIVERSITY



GEOLOGICAL SCIENCES
LIBRARY

Transferred to
CABOT SCIENCE LIBRARY
June 2005

HARVARD UNIVERSITY

GEOLOGICAL SCIENCES
LIBRARY

1240
8

Transferred to
CABOT SCIENCE LIBRARY
June 2005

THE RUDIMENTS OF

PHYSICAL GEOGRAPHY.

GB
58
.B52
1885

G-B642

HARVARD COLLEGE
OCT 19 1887
LIBRARY.

Bowditch Fund.

GEOLOGICAL SCIENCES
LIBRARY
DEC 7 1984

RICHARD CLAY AND SONS,
LONDON AND BUNGAY.

MUS. COMP. ZOOL
LIBRARY
JAN 11 1956
HARVARD
UNIVERSITY

PREFACE TO THE NINTH EDITION.

In revising the Rudiments of Physical Geography for Indian Schools for the present edition, I have corrected or excised a few passages which the advance of knowledge has rendered obsolete or misleading, and I have endeavoured to improve those which, in former editions, were defective and open to misapprehension. Also I have inserted notices of a few subjects omitted from previous editions.

Among the more important corrections are, the definition of a permanent gas, a term which, since MM. Cailletet and Raoul Pictet have effected the liquefaction and solidification of oxygen, hydrogen, and nitrogen, has ceased to have any physical meaning; the description of the dynamic cooling of ascending atmospheric currents, which is so important as being an essential condition of rain, and which in previous editions was very imperfectly explained; and the reference to coral reefs as affording evidence of secular depression, a view which modern investigation has shown to be, in many cases at least, untenable.

As instances of the additions may be mentioned a brief description of comets and meteoric matter as parts of the solar system, and of the cold layer in the ocean depths; a notice of the high temperature of the ground in India, and the recent eruption of Krakatau.

The general plan of the work is, however, unaltered by these and similar emendations and additions.

H. F. B.

CALCUTTA, 1884.

PREFATORY NOTE TO THE FIRST EDITION.

THE motive which has led to the preparation of this little work is expressed in the following resolution of the Senior Board of Examiners in Arts of the Calcutta University for the year 1872-73:—"That in the opinion of this Meeting it is very desirable that elementary text-books, treating of the Natural Sciences, be prepared specially for teaching these subjects to Indian students. The text-books now available, though excellent of their kind, having been prepared for English boys, deal more especially with objects familiar or common in Europe, and have but few references to such as are interesting and familiar to the Indian learner. This want is more especially felt in teaching such subjects as Zoology, Geology, and Physical Geography. . . . The Meeting is of opinion that the extension of Physical Science teaching in India would be greatly facilitated with [the aid of works specially adapted for local teaching]."

CONTENTS.

INTRODUCTION.

PAGE

What Physical Geography is about, and how to learn it 1

CHAPTER I.

THE EARTH AS A PLANET.

The form of the earth. Meaning of "up" and "down." Gravitation. The cause of weight. Gravitation of the moon. The sun; his size and distance, and the nature of his atmosphere. Cause of day and night. The question of relative motion illustrated. The earth's revolution, and orbitual motion. The planets. Comets. Meteors and meteorites. Meaning of "solar system." The Stars. The "milky way." Summary . . 9

CHAPTER II.

THE ATMOSPHERE.

Air a substance. Diminution of its density with altitude explained. Depth of the atmosphere; its composition. Properties of water-vapour. Artificial production of dew and hoarfrost. Fog. Cloud. Rain. Hail. Snow. Dew. Hoarfrost. Winds caused by heat. Dynamic cooling. Thermal peculiarities of land and water. Cause of the monsoons and the trade-winds. The anti-trades and variable winds of Europe. Cause of the alternation of the seasons. Summary 22

CHAPTER III.

THE SEA.

PAGE

Depth of the ocean; its saltness. Variations in the saltness of certain seas. Lime in sea water abstracted by animals. Colour of the ocean and certain inland seas. Sea waves and swell. Breakers. Sea cliffs and beaches. Air in sea water. Sediment of the sea. How fossils are embedded. Movements of the ocean. The tides and their cause. Springs and neaps. Tidal waves. Bores. Tidal currents and races. Oceanic currents. The Gulf Stream and its causes. Currents of the ocean. Temperature of the ocean. The animals and plants of the ocean. Summary 37

CHAPTER IV.

HOW ROCKS ARE FORMED.

Change, the law of nature. Evidence drawn from the ground of the deltaic plain. A tank at Sealdah. Boring in Fort William. Marine fossils in the rocks of the Khási Hills. Stratification a characteristic of water-formed or sedimentary rocks. Metamorphic rocks of Bírbhúm and other parts of India. Volcanic rocks of Bírbhúm and the Dakhan. Trap-rocks. Granitic rocks; their intrusive character. The animals and plants of past ages. How relative antiquity is ascertained. List of the geological formations of stratified rocks. Why the local series is incomplete. Summary. Geological time 51

CHAPTER V.

THE INTERNAL HEAT OF THE EARTH AND ITS EFFECTS.

Changes of level; in the Kachh earthquake of 1819; in earthquakes in South America. Recent elevation of parts of the Indian coast proved by beds of shells. Elevation of South America. Of Scandinavia. Subsidence proved in the Gangetic delta; in the Maldives and Laccadives. The internal heat of the earth. Plane of constant temperature. Increase with depth. Hot springs. Volcanos. Barren Island. Vesuvius. The entombment of Pompeii. Ejection of ashes from Tumboro. Eruption of Krakatau. Arrangement of volcanos. Earthquakes; their relation to volcanos. Lisbon earthquake. Summary. The earth's heat primeval 66

CHAPTER VI.

MOUNTAIN CHAINS.

PAGE

Volcanic indications in mountain chains. General character of a mountain range. Structure of the Simla ridge. Evidence of crushing. Crushing, the effect of gravitation on the rigid crust of a shrinking earth. Metamorphism. Mountain formation a gradual process. Cause of the earth's shrinking. Conduction of heat. Recapitulation. The earth constantly decreasing in size. Upheaval and depression the effects of moderate contraction; instances of their correlation. Metamorphism produced by pressure. Volcanic action conservative . . . 78

CHAPTER VII.

ICE AND SNOW.

The agents of denudation. Formation of glaciers. The great Baltoro glacier. Motion of glaciers. Action of frost on rocks. Transport of débris by glaciers. Moraines. Cutting action of glaciers. Conditions of glacier formation. The snow-line; its variations of altitude. Icebergs. The boulder clay. Ancient ice-marks in India. The winter of temperate and sub-arctic regions. Ice and snow protective; their importance in the economy of the earth 89

CHAPTER VIII.

THE HISTORY OF A RIVER.

Sources of river supply. The Mahánadi. Distinction of the collecting and distributing areas. The catchment basin and delta. Forms of valleys. The course of a river; by what causes determined. The watershed of the Mahánadi. Area of the basin; its rainfall; how disposed of. Freshets and floods. Great floods of the Mahánadi. Dry weather drainage; its source. Surface springs. The importance of forests and disastrous effects of their destruction. The delta; its channels. Cause of their overflow and formation of alluvium. Effects of embanking. Flooding of deltas. History of the Gangetic delta. Completed deltas. River bars. Estuaries . . . 99

CHAPTER IX.

RIVERS AND LAKES.

PAGE

The Indus, and its sources of supply; its fluctuations; its floods; their causes. Erosion of valleys by glaciers and rivers. Forms of valleys. Decomposition of rocks. Landslips. Detritus. Gravel formations of Guge and Ladákh. Alluvial plains. Waterfalls of India. Salt lakes; their origin. Fresh-water lakes. Lagoons. Chilka and Púlicat lakes. Formation of sand-pits. Coast plains. Dried-up seas. Ulterior agents of denudation 111

CHAPTER X.

THE LAND AND ITS TENANTS.

Present distribution of the land, the result of geological changes. Unequal distribution in the two hemispheres. Antiquity of the continents and their changes of form. General structure of the existing continents. Europe. Asia; its mountain chains, table lands, plains and peninsulas, and their relative antiquity. Inland seas. The rainfall and winds of Asia. Causes of the deserts. Rivers of Asia. Causes of variation in the vegetation. Tropical vegetation; that of the Eastern Himálaya, &c.; that of the plains. Useful crops of India. Temperate and Alpine vegetation of the Himálaya. Its poverty in Tibet. Vegetation of Persia and Western Asia. General laws of vegetable distribution. Illustrations of the distribution of animals. Continental and oceanic islands. Their faunas and floras. The races of mankind and their distribution on the globe 124

CONCLUSION.

The Methods and Applications of Physical Geography . . . 142

GLOSSARY.

Glossary of Technical Terms used in this work 145

PHYSICAL GEOGRAPHY.

INTRODUCTION.

WHAT PHYSICAL GEOGRAPHY IS ABOUT, AND HOW TO LEARN IT.

BEFORE we enter systematically on the study of Physical Geography, let us try to gain a general idea of the kind of knowledge to which this name is applied. To do so we will take a scene that must be familiar to many of those whom I address. After some rainy morning in July or August, I will suppose you to take your stand on the bank of the river that flows by your village, and, perhaps, in mere listlessness, watch the turbid flood swirling past. The chur opposite, which the river left dry when its waters fell at the close of the last rainy season, and which till lately was covered by a rich green crop of indigo or bright yellow mustard, is now more than half cut away and buried beneath the waters; and the steep bank which the stream has cut along the part not yet submerged is rapidly giving way, and masses, many times larger than the house you live in, from time to time detach themselves, and falling, are swallowed up by the deep muddy stream. Has it ever occurred to you to ask yourself *why* these things are as you see them? You have probably witnessed the same kind of thing scores of times, and you may perhaps think that there is nothing very interesting in this swelling and shrinking of the river, in its

heaping up churs and again destroying them, in the waters hurrying on always in one direction and never returning on their course. You know that the same thing is repeated year after year, and expect that if you live fifty years and come back to the spot you now stand on, the scene before you will be just the same as that which you gaze on to-day. But now consider a little. On thinking the matter over, you may recall to mind, that the chur that is now so rapidly disappearing before your eyes was not in exactly the same place, nor was it so large as that which, in a certain sense, it replaced, and which you remember two years ago. Moreover, that the stream, which, during the cold-weather months, separated it from the bank you stand on, was, during this last season, deeper than that which flowed between them in the cold weather of the year before; and if you ask the old people of the village, they will, perhaps, tell you that, thirty or forty years ago, the river itself was a moderate-sized khall; and that the old river channel, seven or eight miles off, which is now little more than a string of pools, was at that time a well-filled river, which could scarce be crossed without a boat even in dry weather. Such things happen constantly in Bengal. Perhaps this may have aroused your curiosity, and you begin to inquire of people who have come from other parts of the country, whether they have known such changes elsewhere. Among others, you question some one who for many years lived in the Maimansing, Dacca, or Bograh district, and you learn from him that it is well known to the people of those districts, that, between seventy and eighty years ago, the Brahmaputra, which up to that time had flowed past Maimansing and a long way to the east of Dacca and of the high Mádhapúr jungle to the north of it, changed its course, and has ever since flowed to the west of the Mádhapúr jungle, and a long way west of Dacca, joining the Ganges at Goalundo, where the railway now terminates. Some one else—it may be from Rangpúr—tells you that, at a somewhat earlier date, the Tísta, a large river from the Himálaya, which used to flow southwards into the Ganges at Jaffirganj, in 1787 suddenly changed its course and opened out a new channel to the eastward; in which it has since flowed, joining the Brahmaputra above Divánganj.

These are not mere vague traditions; they are well-established historical events. Old maps exist, which were drawn before

these changes took place, and they show that these rivers then flowed as I have told you. So you see that the changes which you may have noticed yourself in the stream at your feet, or which have been witnessed by persons whom you see daily, are but small examples of much greater permanent changes which a little inquiry will enable you to learn about. But we have a great deal more to learn from the river before you. You can see that the water is very muddy; before it is fit to drink, you must let it stand for some time. Fill a clean pot with this muddy water, and let it stand undisturbed. In the course of a few hours, you will find a layer of earthy matter at the bottom of the pot, very much like the loam of the fields around, but the water must stand for several days before it is quite clear, and then you will find a thin layer of very fine mud or clay that has settled down on the top of the coarser sediment.[1] This it is, that was mixed with the water and made it so thick and turbid; and you can see that the water of the whole river is just as muddy as that with which you filled your pot. Your own experiment has shown you that the water must stand quite still to become clear, and that even then it takes a long time to do so. But the water of the river is all in motion, and being unable to deposit its mud, carries it down with it to the sea. What becomes of it there we shall learn afterwards: but in the meantime, it may occur to you to ask where it all comes from, and what must happen if the same thing goes on year after year, as you know it does. The first question is soon answered. Turn to the little streamlet or drain a few yards off, that is still running rapidly, carrying away the rain water that has fallen in the morning, and which is a great deal dirtier than that of the river. You know that when the rain fell, the water was pure and clean, for perhaps you may have had your clothes wetted by it, but it only wetted, and did not dirty them. Clearly then the mud and dirt with which the water of that little drain is so highly charged has been carried away from the land; and the same thing is true of the swollen river. All that great body of water was rain a few hours, days, or weeks ago, and having fallen on the ground, has gradually collected in little channels

[1] This is what is called an *experiment*, and what I suppose you to have been watching is an *observation*. It is by these two methods that all our knowledge of nature has been gained.

and drains like that beside you; and as these joined together, they formed at first small streams, then larger streams, and lastly a river. All the mud and dirt that it contains has been washed off the land, and is being carried down to the sea, and there are no rivers running back from the sea to bring it back to the land. Is the land then always being washed away into the sea? Yes, at all times. Every river is doing its work of destruction; but it is not all destruction. You may learn from the cultivators about you, that some neighbouring jhíl is being gradually filled up by the earth settling down from the water that overflows into it from the river at each flood; and year by year, some little piece of it that was formerly too deep under water to be cultivated, is reclaimed and added to the rice lands around its margin. We shall see presently that the whole of the broad rice-fields of Bengal have been actually formed in this way. It is a very slow process. It must have taken many thousands of years for all Bengal to be formed by the mud settling from the rivers; but we shall find presently that the ground contains the evidence of its own history, a history which we may read by simply continuing to observe, and to reason on what we observe, in the way that I have now shown you; and thus we learn that all the great plains of Bengal must at one time have been occupied by the sea, and that this sea has been gradually filled up by the sand and mud brought down by the rivers.

We will now leave for a time this story of the making and destruction of land by the river, and will turn our attention to the water. What makes the river flow always one way, and why is it so full at a particular season of the year, and low at other times? We shall find the answers to these questions not less interesting than that which we have already arrived at. In the first place, a very little observation will show you that water will not run up-hill. If a cultivator wants to water his crops from some neighbouring pool or well, he must make a channel that is a little higher at the end where the water is poured into it than where it delivers it on his field; and by means of a lever-bucket, or a scoop, he must raise the water from the pool, and pour it into the higher end of the channel. The more his channel slopes, the faster does the water run down it. Now what is true of his little water-channel is equally true of the river. To your eye the surface of the river appears level, but

that is only because it slopes so little, that your eye cannot distinguish the slope from the real level of a jhíl. If you go down the Hooghly in a boat from Barhampúr, or Múrshidabád, to Sagar Point, at every part of your journey the water-surface will seem to be as level as that of the river before you; but we know from measurements very carefully made by surveyors, that in this journey you have really gone down a slope, such, that at the end of it, you would be about 60 feet lower than when you started. In like manner if you were to start in a boat from Benares to travel to Dacca, the water would seem to be quite level from first to last; but actual measurement shows that you would have descended about 240 feet; and had you ended your journey at Monghyr, you would then have descended more that 100 feet without being in the least aware of it.

The river flows then always in the same direction because it flows down a slope; but the slope is so gentle that it is necessary to use a very delicate instrument termed a *level* in order to measure the fall. The force that makes the water flow is the same that makes a stone fall back to the ground when you throw it into the air, and is called *gravity*. We shall have much to say of this force presently.

If you have clearly understood what I have said so far, your own reason will tell you that the water must be raised by some means or other to the place where the river begins. To explain how this is accomplished, we will have recourse to another very simple experiment. Take a shallow dish which must be such that water cannot soak into it. Fill it with water and let it stand in the open air, where it will not be disturbed. If the weather is fine it will slowly disappear; and in the course of a day or two it will be all gone, and the dish will be dry. It has all gone into the air; you cannot see it because it has become a part of the air, and has assumed the state which is termed *vapour*. The air always contains some of this vapour, which it gathers from the surface of the sea, the rivers, and indeed, wherever there is water. Most of it comes from the sea, which is always *evaporating* or giving off vapour under the heat of the sun; and this vapour is carried by the winds to places a long way from where it was produced. Much of it is carried to the land, and sometimes, as between June and September, when the wind blows steadily and strongly from

the sea, it is carried far into the interior. But it does not always remain vapour. You may often observe, a few hours after sunrise, when the sky has been quite clear from cloud during the morning, that clouds with rounded tops and flat below gradually make their appearance, not visibly coming from anywhere, but forming high up in the air. Now these clouds are the vapour of the air again converted into water, and although they sometimes disappear again by re-evaporating as the day wears on, at other times they get gradually thicker and darker, and at last send down a shower of rain. It is then, from the vapour which is carried in the air that rain is formed, and we have already seen that it is the rain water that collects to form rivers.

Let us now stop for a moment, and recapitulate what we have learned. The sea furnishes vapour to the air, just as, on a small scale, a dish of water will do if left standing. The vapour is carried away by the winds, which are air in motion; and being reconverted into water in very minute drops, forms clouds: the clouds, when very thick, furnish the rain, which is merely those very minute drops uniting to form larger drops: the rain runs off the land, carrying with it particles of mud and sand, and then collects in streams and rivers, which are turbid with the materials brought into them by the drainage water. These flow down the sloping surface of their beds into the sea, constantly carrying thither portions of the solid land, which are never brought back with the evaporated water. At the same time when rivers overflow their banks, and fill jhíls and places where the water is still, some of this earth settles down and forms new land; but, after all, this is very little in comparison with that which is carried away. The rest sinks gradually to the bottom of the sea, and if there were no new land formed, by some power which we have not yet spoken of, in the course of time all the land would be carried away; first the mountains and hills, which are wasted more rapidly than the plains, and finally the plains themselves. But there is such a power, as we shall find out somewhat later on, though its action is not so readily to be observed as the familiar changes produced by the rain and the rivers; and it will be better to defer its consideration until we have made some further progress in our knowledge of more familiar things.

You will now be prepared to give a partial answer to the

question, Why is the river so full during a part of the year, and so low at other times? You know that its fulness depends on the quantity of rain that falls, and that rain falls much more abundantly from June to September than during the remainder of the year. But this answer only suggests other questions. For we have to ask the very similar question, Why does the rain fall more abundantly at one season than another? and if we further reply, because the wind then blows from the sea, which furnishes abundance of vapour, while during the dry cold weather it blows from the land where there is very little water to furnish vapour, both of them facts that a little observation will show us to be true, the change of the winds still remains for explanation. This too may be explained, as we shall see, but not in a few words, nor without a great deal more observation than we have yet given to what is going on around us.

Now observe what a number of interesting inquiries have been suggested by a few observations thoughtfully made, on things so familiar to you that perhaps you have never yet thought there is anything to be learned from them. They have led us on to the strange and unexpected conclusion that the very land on which we live is gradually wasting away, and since there is so much land still left to live on, it seems probable that there must be some means by which new land is formed; but what those means are we have not yet learned. We have learned too, that even the variable winds show some regularity, since they blow from one quarter during a part of the year, and from another quarter at another season, but we have yet to learn what is the cause of this regular change; and we have also to learn how clouds are formed from invisible vapour.

But the most important lesson that you will have gained, if you have, as I suppose, really seen and thought over what I have described, and have not been idly contented with reading what I have written, will be this: that the best of all kinds of knowledge is to be gained, not from what is written in books, but by watching what takes place around you, by thinking over what you see, and whenever you can, resorting to experiment, to decide something or other which observation alone has not sufficed to explain. All the knowledge we have of nature has been gained by these two methods, *observation* and *experiment;* and the chief use of books is to tell you of what you cannot see for yourself, but which others have seen, and to show you how

others have thought and inquired about these things, so that you may follow their example.

You will now have gained some idea of what is meant by Physical Geography. It is the story of the changes that go on, and are always going on around us in this world of ours. It teaches us, as far as such things can be explained, *why* the world is as we see it. Not indeed why it *exists*, any more than it teaches us why we ourselves exist. Such questions cannot be answered by any science. But it will teach us that every change that we see in progress goes on regularly, however irregular it may seem at first sight, and that everything is subject to change. When by repeated observation or experiment, we have discovered some general fact, such as those at which we arrived a few pages back, viz., that rivers are fed by rain and always flow down a slope towards the sea, or that land is always wasting away, and must be somehow renewed, we next endeavour to ascertain whether the recorded experience of other persons proves it to be equally true in other places and in all past time. If it be found to stand the test of this inquiry, if we find it to be equally true at all places, and in all times, we call it a natural law. The object of Physical Geography is to find out what are the laws according to which changes take place around us.

CHAPTER I

THE EARTH AS A PLANET.

THOSE of my readers who live in Máldah, Púrnia, or the northern part of Bhágalpúr, on looking to the north some fine clear October morning, may have noticed along the *horizon* (that is, where the land seems to end and the sky to begin) a line of bright white mountain tops glistening in the morning sun. They are the snow-covered crests of the Himálaya. Viewed from so great a distance, it is hard to believe that they are of the great height that we know they must be, from the very fact of their being at all times covered with snow; for the snow does not lie after midsummer much below 16,000 feet, or at a height of nearly three miles above the level of the rice-fields from which I suppose them to be seen. But a part of the lower slopes of the mountains are hidden by the seemingly level plain on which the observer stands. This may seem strange; but it is only an example of a very familiar kind of appearance, from which we learn that the earth we live upon is really not flat, but a globe or ball; but which is so large, that so much of it as we can see at any one time seems to be flat. The surface of the sea, when calm, is much smoother and apparently flatter than the rice-fields of Bengal; and here it may be seen almost daily, that distant objects, ships for instance, are partly hidden by its really curved surface. When the man on the look-out at the mast-head of a vessel, first descries a distant steamer, he probably sees nothing but the smoke. Presently, as it draws nearer, the tops of the masts seem to emerge from the water on the horizon. Then they rise higher, and the funnel appears, and lastly the hull of the steamer comes

into sight. It does not matter from what direction the steamer comes—north, south, east, or west—the several parts of the steamer come into sight successively in the order I have mentioned; the higher parts first, the lower last. Now if the earth were really flat, this would not be the case. The steamer would at first seem a mere speck in the far distance, and as soon as its parts could be made out distinctly, the hull would be seen as well as the masts and funnel. The annexed diagram will help to make clear the above description of what is actually seen, and how from it we learn that the world is round; *o* is the observer at the mast-head, *s* the sea, *h* the horizon that bounds the visible part of the sea-surface, and *st* the distant steamer. I must, however, observe that, in comparison with the curvature of the earth, the size of these vessels is greatly exaggerated in the figure.[1]

The moon is a globe like the earth, but not so large. With a telescope we can see that she has the appearance of a ball.

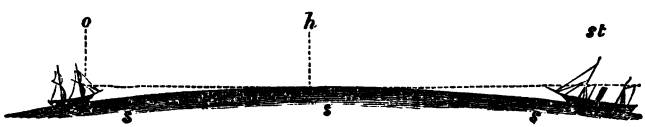


FIG. 1.

We are all familiar with the changes in her appearance, which are called her *phases;* how from a narrow crescent of light she grows to a semicircle, and thence to a full round. If we take a white ball and hold it before a single lamp, so that only one side is illuminated, then, looking at it successively from every side, it will present a series of appearances very like those of the moon. If we could stand on the moon and look at the earth, our earth would look very much like the moon as we see it, (except that it would appear much larger,) and would go through a similar series of changes, because both the moon and

[1] If the ship, represented at *o* in the figure, be supposed to have masts 60 ft. high, in order to represent the curvature of the earth in something like true proportion, the arc, bounding the sea surface, must be drawn with a radius of not less than 2,000 ft., and the small portion represented on this page would not be distinguishable from a straight line. On such a curve, the distance between the two vessels would be represented two thousand times greater than in the figure.

the earth are illuminated in the same way by the sun. Sometimes when the moon is full, the earth passes between her and the sun, throwing a shadow on her illuminated surface, just as a second ball will do if interposed between the lamp and the white ball that it illuminates. Now this shadow is always round, such a shadow as a ball casts on a white wall; it is *round*, whichever face of the earth is turned towards the moon, and since a ball is the only form of body that *always* throws a round shadow and no other, this again assures us that the earth is a ball.

I might easily multiply proofs of the roundness of the earth were it necessary, but since one complete proof, such as the shape of its shadow, is really all that we need, perhaps it will be more useful if we now consider the matter and see if there are no difficulties to be met. One difficulty will perhaps occur to some of my readers. If the earth be a ball, it will be readily understood that those who live on the top should remain standing, but it will be asked, 'do people live on the other side of it, and if so, why do they not fall off?' Now it is unquestionable that people *do* live on the other side of the earth, *viz.*, those who live in Peru and Chile in South America, for when it is about midnight with us and everything is dark and quiet, it is a little after noonday with them, and the sun is shining brightly over their heads. When a telegraphic message is sent to America, which, with a little preparation beforehand, may be done so quickly that it reaches America almost at the same instant of time that it leaves Calcutta, if it is sunset when the signalling clerk in Calcutta is sending the message, it is sunrise in America to the clerk there who is receiving it. Again, ships often sail right round the world, going always to the east, and yet returning to the port from which they set out. Yet those who live in America, and the sailors in a ship sailing round the world, throughout their voyage, see the earth or water at their feet, and the sky above them, just as we do, and they stand as firmly; and if one of them throws a ball into the air, it falls back again to the ground just as it does here. This is perhaps, at first, not very easy to understand; but we may understand it, if we only think what we really judge by, when we speak of throwing a ball *up* and of its falling *down*. We really refer *up* and *down* to the position of our own bodies as we stand; and we call the direction in which our heads

point, *upwards*, and that in which our feet point, *downwards*. And since Peruvians stand just as we do, but on the other side of the world, that which they call *up* is almost [1] identically the same direction in space that we call *down*; and when a ball is thrown up into the air in Peru, it moves away from the earth in almost the same direction as another which is falling towards the earth in Bengal. With a large ball before them to represent the earth, my readers may, with a little thought, realise these facts to their minds. And when they have clearly realised them, they will have gained an important step in knowledge, *viz.* that all we know about *upwards* and *downwards* is the direction judged of by our own position in standing.

This much being clearly understood, we have yet to explain why a ball always falls to the earth, and why we stand firmly on it, when our heads point in one direction and those of the Peruvians in a direction almost exactly opposite. This is because the earth, or globe, on which we live, attracts or draws everything towards it. And not only does the earth do this, but everything that we can see and handle, everything that has *weight*, does exactly the same. The ball that falls to the earth attracts the earth towards it in the same *way* that it itself is attracted by the earth, but the strength of the pull exerted by each is in proportion to its size and its intrinsic heaviness, since a ball of lead exercises a stronger pull than a ball of cotton of the same size. Now the earth is enormously large, the ball very small indeed; and therefore to our senses, the ball seems to be the *only* body pulled, and the only body that seems to move. We stand firmly on the earth because it pulls us, and quite unconsciously our bodies pull it; and when we jump up we exert ourselves against this mutual pull, which soon brings us back to the surface. What we call the *weight* of a body, such as a log of wood, is really the pull of the earth and the log towards each other, which pull we feel when we try to raise it and find it to be heavy. This is felt everywhere on the surface of the earth, and is very nearly the same (but not exactly the same) on every part of it.[2] The power of

[1] I say *almost*, for the part of the earth directly opposite to Bengal, and called its *antipodes*, is in the Pacific Ocean and not in America.

[2] In India it is a little less than in England, and in England less than in Greenland; while on the top of the Himalaya it is less than on the plains of Bengal.

pulling, which is exerted by everything that has weight, is called *gravity*.

And it is not only things on, or near, the surface of the earth that thus gravitate or are drawn towards it. The moon, although at so great a distance that it looks like a moderate-sized ball, whereas it is, in reality, 2,153 miles across or $\frac{1}{4}$ the size of our earth, is attracted by the earth, and attracts it while it moves round it. Indeed it is because it is pulled towards the earth, that it remains always at nearly the same distance, and does not fly away from it into distant space. A simple experiment that every one can try for himself will help to make this clear. Take a stone or a lump of clay, tie it up in a piece of cloth, and fasten it to the end of a string, two or three yards long: then, holding the other end of the string, stand in a clear space and whirl the stone rapidly round you, turning round yourself at the time. You will then feel that the string is pulled by the moving stone, and if it is thin and weak, it will break, and the stone will fly off. So the moon would fly off from the earth if it were not pulled towards it. There is, it is true, no visible link or bond between the two, like the string in our experiment, but neither is there any visible connection between the earth and the ball that is falling towards it, and yet evidently they attract each other. In the same way, the sun, which is much further off from us than the moon, and nearly one and a quarter million of times larger than the earth, attracts both the earth and the moon; and with such force, that if they were not both in rapid motion round the sun, they would fall into it and be first melted, and then in great part turned into vapour by his heat, which far exceeds that of the hottest fire we can make. And this leads us to say something about the sun, that glorious luminary, whose warmth and light are so grateful to all living things, and without which indeed no living thing on the earth's surface could continue to live for the space of two days, so needful are they to life itself.

What is the sun? A few years ago we should have been unable to answer this question nearly so well as we can now. Its distance is so immense that if we could leave the earth and travel towards it, at the rate of a railway train at full speed, say thirty miles in an hour, it would take us 338 years to reach it; it is so large that if we were on its surface and were to travel round it at the same rate of speed, we should be more than

nine years completing the journey; whereas, if we were to make a similar journey round our earth, we should come back to our starting point in about one month. And as to its heat, we all know that if we make a good-sized bonfire, and stand twenty or thirty yards off, we no longer feel the warmth given out by the flame; whereas, notwithstanding his enormous distance, the heat of the sun is sometimes so powerful that we can hardly bear it. By a method which was discovered only a few years ago,[1] the light of the sun has been made to reveal to us that that luminary consists of materials for the most part like those of our earth. Iron, for instance, is one of them, but it is not solid or even melted iron, at all events on the outside of the sun; but is rather vapour, that is, it is in much the same condition as the air we breathe, and it is kept in this condition owing to the intensity of the heat. Besides iron, there are many other substances, some of them metals, and all like it in a state of vapour. There are probably liquid matters beneath these, but we cannot tell very well what they are. The luminous surface of the sun apparently consists of clouds, at a dazzling white heat; clouds more or less similar in structure, perhaps, to those of our atmosphere, but consisting of minute particles of molten metals, instead of minute water drops.

We have already seen in the introductory chapter, that the heat that reaches us from the sun, evaporates water from the surface of the sea. We shall see afterwards that the winds which bring us rain are set in motion entirely by the sun's heat. Plants will not grow unless they receive both heat and light, and we ourselves should be able to do very little without the light of the day, and we should soon perish of cold if deprived of the sun's genial rays.

We must now turn our attention to one very important variation in the effect of the sun upon our earth, *viz.*, the alternation of day and night.

When we see the sun rise in the morning, and after ascending till almost over our heads, descend and set in the west, our first impression is that the sun really moves past us, and that we ourselves are at rest. But we have learned in our discussion

[1] The method here referred to is the analysis or decomposition of the sun's light by the spectroscope. For the description of this instrument and the discoveries that have been made by its aid, the reader must refer to works on physics.

of the shape of our earth to be cautious in trusting to first impressions, and that to arrive at the truth, we must test our first conclusions by further observation, and then compare together our several observations and impressions, correcting one by the other, until we arrive at some conclusion equally consistent with every part of our knowledge. The present is a case in which it becomes necessary to do so. The question which we have first to ask ourselves is this :—Can we ourselves be in motion without being sensible of it? and, secondly, if this be so, and if we are moving past an object really stationary, will the appearance be the same as if the object were moving, and we ourselves at rest? A little experience will show that both these questions must be answered in the affirmative. If a person in a boat at anchor in the middle of a very wide river sees another boat drifting past him with the current, and if he does not actually know from previous observation that his own boat is anchored, he is unable to say whether his own or the other boat is in motion. All he can be sure of is, that one is moving past the other, but he cannot tell without looking at the rope which he knows to be attached to the anchor, whether his own boat is stationary and the other moving, or the former moving and the latter stationary, or finally whether both are not moving in opposite directions. So again, in a railway station at which two trains are standing, the observer being in one of them. If either train begins to move off gently, it is impossible to tell by merely looking at the passing carriages, whether they or the observer's own carriage is moving; until he either feels the rattling motion of the carriage, or looks at the station shed which he knows to be at rest on the ground. Now the earth does not shake or rattle in moving, and therefore the only mode of judging whether the sun or the earth is the moving body is to look at the stars. And they, too, will tell us nothing, unless we know or believe that like the station shed of the railway they do not move. What we then see is, that if the sun moves round the earth, the stars must move too, and at nearly the same rate, for all seem to go round in the same way; and therefore we can only conclude that either the earth is turning round from west to east, and presenting every side in succession to the sun and to each particular star, or else that the earth is stationary, and all the heavens moving round it from east to west. So we have only arrived at this result: that

we require a great deal more observation to decide the question. This astronomers have made for us with great care, and the result is, that it is proved that the earth turns round like a spinning top, and the sun, *relatively to us*, is almost stationary.[1] Every side of the earth is in turn presented to the sun and is illuminated by it, producing day, while it is night on that side which is turned away from the sun. The white ball that we used a short time ago to illustrate the appearance of the moon, may now be used to represent our earth. Thrust a wire or thin stick through the middle of it, make an ink mark on the ball a little above the middle to represent India, and then holding the stick a little inclined, turn it round slowly before the lamp. The marked spot will be lighted up while it passes in front of the lamp, representing day, and will be in darkness while passing on the opposite side, representing night.

The earth revolves once in 24 hours, or in one day and one night, around a line that passes through its centre. This line is termed its *axis*. In the ball or in a model globe, the axis is represented by the wire or stick thrust through it, and the two points at which it protrudes from the ball are called the *poles*. But in our earth this axis is merely an imaginary line, the ends of which are called the earth's poles; in free space, the earth requires no support; for there is nothing but gravity, and the motion it already has, to make it go one way rather than another; and these, conjointly, make it travel round the sun, in much the same way as the moon travels round the earth.

The earth travels round the sun once in a year, while the moon travels round the earth once in a lunar month. So that, once in every lunar month, it passes between the earth and the sun, and half a month later, the earth is between the moon and the sun. In the first of these positions the moon presents its dark side to the earth, and is what we call *new moon;* in the second the illuminated side faces the earth, and we call it

[1] There is a little instrument called a Gyroscope, resembling a boy's top, by which it may be proved to the eye that the earth moves, and not the sun or the stars. It is made to spin very rapidly on a kind of movable support, and it is a known property of this instrument that the axis of the spinning top keeps pointing in the same direction, however the support may be moved. Now, if it be set spinning pointing to a particular star, it will remain pointing to that star, although the star may seem to have moved some distance across the sky. The star then has not moved, but the earth has.

full moon. There are other balls like our earth, one of them thirteen hundred times larger, and having four moons; and another with a peculiar ring round it, and accompanied by eight moons, at different and greater distances from the sun, all moving round it in the same direction as the earth. And beside these are two that are nearer to the sun than our earth. As we see them from the earth, all these bodies look like stars, except that they are seen to change their places among the real stars; but they are very different from the stars, and are called *planets.* The brightest of them all can be seen, at one time of year in the west for a short time after the sun has set, at another time of year in the east for a short time before the sun rises, and it is therefore sometimes called the evening star, and at other times the morning star. Astronomers call this planet Venus.

The sun, together with the earth, the other planets and their moons, constitute a system of bodies, bound together and regulated in all their movements by their mutual attraction. This is termed the *solar system.* But besides these, the system includes other bodies, less familiar to us indeed, but not less striking; and, like the planets, all revolving around the sun, which is their common centre, and all influenced by the same laws of gravity. From time to time, as, for instance, in the latter part of 1882, there appears in some part of the heavens, a star-like body from which a long wedge-shaped sheaf of fainter light streams off, in a direction opposite to that of the sun, gradually fading away among the distant stars. Such bodies are termed *comets.* So striking is the appearance of a large comet, such as were those of 1811 and 1858, that in all ages, they have been objects of superstitious wonder and foreboding. And it was long before even astronomers recognised them as members of the solar system. But some few are now known to return regularly after a certain number of years; and there is little doubt that very many more are equally regular. But this is much more difficult to ascertain than in the case of the planets. They do not move round the sun in a circular path, but in one which carries them to enormous distances into space before they return; to distances so great that they remain invisible for many years, sometimes more than a century; and therefore there are but few that have been identified as having returned again and again. Comets differ from planets

in some other respects. They seem to contain but little solid matter, and they shine, partly at least, by their own light, and not merely by that which they receive from the sun.

Another class of bodies which also belong to the solar system, and in some cases revolve in the same orbits as comets, and are probably of similar substance, consists of those which give rise to the fugitive appearances called *meteors*, or *falling stars*. If any one attentively watches the sky on a clear starlight night, and especially on or about the 10th August, he will probably see an occasional star-like body shoot rapidly across the sky and then disappear. At certain times, they are so numerous as to appear like a shower of stars. More rarely a brilliant globe of light thus appears, leaving a luminous track on the sky behind it, and sometimes bursting with a loud explosion, and it may be, resolving itself into a shower of meteors. In the case of these large meteors, one or many stones are sometimes found to have fallen from the sky, and those who have an opportunity of visiting the Indian Museum in Calcutta may see there a case containing a large collection of such stones, that have fallen in India and other parts of the world. Many of them consist almost entirely of metallic iron, and most of them contain more or less of this and other metals. These stones are termed *meteorites*. The falling stars are probably of the same nature as the larger meteorites, but so small that they are dissipated as dust in the higher regions of the atmosphere. Many, perhaps most of them, are minute members of the solar system which, while travelling in their orbits around the sun, have approached so near the earth that they have been drawn into it. Thenceforth they cease to lead an independent existence. They are absorbed into the substance of our earth, and their small masses become part and parcel of our planet.

Even with these we have not exhausted the list of the bodies known to form part of the solar system; but for further information on this subject I must refer my readers to other sources.

The solar system consists then of countless independent bodies, large and small, revolving in various orbits around a central sun; and could this system be viewed from some star, the whole would be seen hurrying through space, with the

enormous speed of about four miles in each second of time—whence and whither we can hardly tell. But there is no star so near, that even the largest of the planets could be seen from it. From the nearest of the stars, the sun himself would look like only a small and quite insignificant star, a mere point of light; and if his movement could be watched for many years, he would seem hardly to have changed his place in the heavens. For the stars which, night after night and year after year, we see in apparently the same place in the heavens, are all suns themselves, and many of them larger and more brilliant than our sun; all are travelling through space, and many of them much more rapidly than we.

Yet one step more. The stars that we can distinguish as such by the naked eye are but an insignificant few of those which the telescope brings into view. Sooner or later on any clear night, an irregular band of hazy light may be seen stretching across the sky through some of the brightest groups of stars. What to the eye seems a mere luminous haze, a good telescope shows to consist of myriads of stars, so crowded that no human being has ever yet attempted to number and record them. The stars that we can see and number are only those few of this vast assemblage that stand nearest to us; for our sun and all the visible stars are but part and parcel of this light haze which we call the "*milky* way."

In comparison with the rest of the visible universe, our earth is, then, of less importance than a single drop of water in a great flooded river, less than a single grain of sand on the ocean shore; but this insignificance is only relative, and because, great as our earth seems to us, it is dwarfed almost into nothingness by the inconceivable immensity of the stellar universe around. In the succeeding chapters, we shall see that, small as the earth is, it teems with interest of a very exalted kind, so soon as we contemplate the processes always operative within it, and nowhere more active than on its surface; and when we find that it has a strange and wondrous history of its own, which leads our minds back through ages so remote in time, that it is as far beyond our power to conceive them as to realise the distances of the stars in space.

Let us now sum up what we have learned. Our earth is a globe or ball that turns round or revolves on its own axis (which is only an imaginary line passing through its centre),

while it travels round the sun. It turns completely round its axis once a day; and as it revolves, that half which is turned towards the sun is lighted up by it, and has daylight, while the side that is turned away from it is dark, and has night. The earth also travels round the sun once in a year, and the moon travels round the earth in the same way once in a month, while she revolves on her own axis also once a month. The same face of the moon is therefore always presented to the earth, whereas all sides are successively presented to the sun. That side of the moon which is turned towards the sun is bright, and that which is away from it is dark; so that if people could live on the moon, they would have day and night as we have, but their day would last nearly half a month, and their night another half month. There are other bodies, called planets, that travel round the sun like our earth, and some of them have several moons accompanying them. All these revolve in paths or orbits, which though not *exactly* circles, are very nearly circular. But there are other bodies termed *comets*, which move in orbits very different from a circle, so that they return to the neighbourhood of the sun and become visible to us only at long intervals, sometimes extending to some hundreds of years. And besides these, there are little stony masses moving through space, sometimes in the same orbits as comets, and varying in size from a few grains upwards. When the earth crosses the path of these, they are drawn towards it, their motion is checked by the resistance of our atmosphere, the enormous friction renders them luminous, and they become visible as shooting stars or meteors. And we have learned that this system of sun and planets is travelling rapidly through infinite space, and that although at great distances from each other, they are kept together by that mutual attraction, or pulling at each other, which is called gravity, and which is the same power that keeps us standing on the earth, and causes a ball that has been thrown up into the air to fall back to the ground.

Lastly, the myriads of stars scattered through space, and the large majority of which are so distant as to be invisible to the naked eye, or, when seen in their multitudes, to seem a mere luminous haze, are nevertheless all of them suns, and many of them far more brilliant and larger than our sun; and all are moving with a velocity that in many cases

exceeds that of our solar system. But so distant are they, that it tasks the utmost skill of astronomers, aided by all the refinements of mechanical and optical art, to prove the fact of their motion, and to the unaided eye, year after year and century after century, the stars seem to occupy the same place in the heavens.

CHAPTER II.

THE ATMOSPHERE.

OUR globe is completely surrounded by a covering of air, which is called its *atmosphere*. That air is *something*, although we cannot see it, we must acknowledge, when we call to mind that we feel its pressure with every puff of wind. And when the wind is very violent, as in those great storms that pass over Bengal sometimes at the change of the monsoons, we see the effects of its power in uprooted trees, wrecked boats, houses levelled and scattered, and sometimes, most terrible of all, in destructive floods of sea-water, which the wind first piles up on the sea and then drives forward over the land, destroying and submerging everything in their path. Clearly then air is something, and at times a very powerful something.

Although air is met with everywhere on the surface of the earth, even on the tops of the highest mountains, we have no reason to believe that it extends very far from the earth; or that, for example, it fills all the space between us and the moon. Even on the lofty ridges of the Himálaya, the air is, so to speak, of thinner consistency than here on the plains; that is to say, every cubic foot of it contains a less weight of air than down here in Bengal: and one reason why it is so difficult to climb very high mountains, and that no one has ever yet reached the top of the most lofty mountains, is, that the air there is so attenuated, that people cannot breathe well, and soon become exhausted. We do not know exactly how high we should have to mount from the earth, to be beyond the atmosphere altogether, but at a height of fifty miles or about ten times as high as the highest peak of the Himálaya,

there must be so little, that if it were to blow with the speed of our great storms, we should not feel it. The atmosphere is, then, a very thin layer compared with the size of the earth. If we suppose our earth to be represented by a ball one foot across, two sheets of ordinary country paper laid on the surface, one over the other, would about represent the thickness of the atmosphere.

The reason why the lower layers of the atmosphere are more dense than the upper layers, is that, in the first place, air has *weight*, and in the second place that it is very compressible; by inclosing a quantity of air in a vessel, from which it cannot escape, but in which it can be squeezed or compressed, it can be made to occupy a smaller and smaller space by continually increasing the pressure upon it. The means of making the experiments to prove these facts are explained in books on physics: the facts so established are all we need attend to at present. Bearing these two facts in mind, it is easy to see why the lower layers of air are more dense than those above them. The former are pressed upon by all those above them, viz., a thickness of at least 40 miles; but as we ascend we leave the more compressed, and therefore heavier, layers below us, so that at a height of about 18,000 ft. that which still remains above us has only about half the weight of the whole at the sea-level. The pressure at this height being therefore only half as great, the air there is only half as much compressed; in other words, a cubic foot of air at 18,000 feet weighs only half as much as a cubic foot of the layer on the surface of the sea. The weight of the atmosphere, or, to speak more accurately, its pressure, is measured by an instrument called the *barometer*.[1]

To understand what the air does, we must first know what it consists of. It is a mixture of gases, chiefly two, which are called by chemists *oxygen* and *nitrogen*. Neither of them can be seen, because they have no colour; nor have they any smell or taste; but as I have already mentioned, we can feel them when they move in a wind, and by proper means we can separate and weigh them. Unless cooled by artificial means to a temperature far below anything known to us in nature,

[1] For a short description of the barometer, see the Glossary. The pressure of the atmosphere is not always due to its weight only. By heating air in a closed vessel, its pressure will be increased, but not its weight.

and indeed below any that could be produced artificially until within the last few years, they remain in the condition of gases, however greatly they may be compressed, and are not converted into a liquid like water, still less into a solid like ice or stone.[1] But besides these, air always contains the vapour of water, that is to say, water in an invisible gas-like condition; but unlike oxygen and nitrogen in this—that if either cooled down sufficiently without being compressed, or if compressed sufficiently without being cooled, it is reconverted into common liquid water. Water in this gaseous state is commonly spoken of as water-vapour, or simply *vapour*. In the introduction, we spoke of the evaporation of water which takes place when a dish of it is exposed to the air. A wet cloth, for instance, if hung up in a wind, is soon dried; because the water that soaks it escapes from it in the form of vapour; and if the sun is shining upon it or if it be hung near a fire, it dries all the faster, showing us that it is heat or warmth that changes water into vapour, while another experiment will show us that cold brings back the vapour to the state of water, and sometimes even into the solid state of snow or ice. Procure a large piece of ice; crush it, and fill a brass or tin pot with the fragments, nearly up to the top, taking care that none of it rests on the edge. Dry the outside thoroughly, and then let it stand for a short time in a shady place. The vessel soon becomes cold, but for a minute or less, according to the state of the air at the time, it remains dry on the outside. After a time, however, the polished surface will become dulled, and if you then draw your finger over it you will find it to be wet. The water has not come through the vessel as you might suppose at first sight, but is water which existed as invisible vapour in the air around, and which has been turned into water again or *condensed* by the coldness of the vessel. If you repeat this experiment, having previously mixed some salt rapidly with the crushed ice, the vessel is made much colder than before;

[1] In former editions of this work it was stated that oxygen and nitrogen "are called *permanent* gases, because no one has ever been able to convert them into a liquid, &c." This can no longer be said. In December, 1877, M. Cailletet in France, and M. Raoul Pictet at Geneva, succeeded, independently of each other, and by employing different methods, in rendering oxygen liquid, and this was soon followed by the liquefaction of nitrogen and hydrogen. At the present time, the definition of a *permanent* gas, as quoted above, answers to nothing known in nature.

and the vapour of the air will be condensed on the outside, not in minute liquid drops, but in fine white solid filaments, which are almost exactly the same thing as the snow that lies on the tops of the Himálaya mountains, and from which, as I dare say my readers know, they take their name Himálaya, "the abode of snow."

We are now prepared to understand how fog, clouds, rain, snow, and hail are formed, and in part, why we often find the grass and leaves quite wet in the early morning, though no rain has fallen during the night. In all these cases the vapour of the air has been condensed by cold.

A *fog* is produced by the cooling of the air that rests directly on the ground. In the cold weather it may often be seen to form very soon after sunset.[1] The vapour in the air begins to condense as it cools, and is converted into water-drops so small that for a time they remain floating in the air, and cannot be seen apart from each other. But if a perfectly dry cloth be hung up in such a fog it will soon become damp. A *cloud* is much the same as a fog, but formed high up in the air, and is very variable in shape, since the substance of the cloud is continually changing. When the sun shines on one of those white isolated clouds, rounded on the top and flat below, that are so common about noonday in fine weather, the upper surface of the cloud is evaporating under the sun's rays, while more vapour rising from the earth is condensed and added at the bottom; the cloud seems to be the same, because it remains in the same place, but, in reality, the condensed vapour that composes it is constantly changing. Now if a cloud of this kind grows very large and thick, and unites with other clouds round about it and higher up in the atmosphere, which of course can take place only by more vapour being condensed from the air, it forms at last a rain-cloud. The very minute water-drops that compose the cloud become larger, then unite with one another, and finally fall to the earth as rain-drops. It seems at first hard to believe that all the water that falls in a heavy shower of rain should have existed in the air, only a short time before, as invisible vapour, but there is no doubt

[1] In villages and among houses, a great deal of smoke is generally mixed with the fog; but this is not the case when it forms over an open plain, such as the Calcutta *maidán*, or over tanks, jhils, and marshy places, far away from houses.

that it is so. One may learn much by watching the clouds for an hour or two together, and noticing their change of form and size; just before one of those thunderstorms so common in March and April, which we call *north-westers*, new layers of cloud may sometimes be seen to form so rapidly, as entirely to obscure the sky overhead in the course of half an hour. In February and March it sometimes happens that, together with the rain, lumps of ice fall. These are termed *hailstones*, not because they really are stones, but simply because they are solid, and falling from a great height in the air, they are, when large, as destructive to trees and crops as if they were really stones. They are very large rain-drops that come from some cloud high overhead, where it is so cold that they are frozen into ice. *Snow* is also a kind of frozen rain, but it is very light, and there is this difference in its mode of formation, that it is changed at once from invisible vapour into little frozen needles; just as, in the experiment with the ice and salt described a short time ago, the vapour condensed on the surface of a very cold vessel becomes at once a white frozen layer of a snow-like substance, without passing through the condition of water. We never see snow fall on the plains of India (except very rarely in the northern part of the Punjáb), nor even on the hills south of the Himálaya, because it is never cold enough; but on the higher peaks of the Himálaya it falls abundantly, and this it is that makes them so white. Snow is very light; as it falls it looks much like flocks of cotton-wool; and where it falls there it remains, until it melts or is drifted into heaps by the wind. In the winter-time in Europe, it sometimes accumulates in this manner till it forms a layer over the ground, several feet thick, and in severe winters houses are sometimes buried in the snow-drifts. On high mountains it collects in the same way in hollows, forming beds many hundreds of feet thick; what becomes of it then, we shall see later on, when we have to speak of glaciers.[1]

There is one other form in which the vapour of the air condenses, and which is familiar to us all. Often, after a fine, clear night in the cold weather, we find the grass and trees quite wet, and large drops of water resting on the leaves. This is called *dew*. It is the vapour of the air condensed on the cold surface

[1] Chapter VII.

of the leaves. A cloth left out on the grass on such a night will become as wet as if it had been dipped into water. When it is so cold that the dew freezes as it forms, it is called *hoar-frost.* This is often seen in the Upper Provinces of India, on the Nilgírí hills, and even no further off than Házáribágh, after a very cold clear night in December or January.

We see then that fog, clouds, rain, hail, snow, dew, and hoar-frost are all formed in the same way, viz., by the cooling of the air, which then gives out in a liquid or solid form a part of the vapour that it contains. The vapour comes originally from the surface of seas, rivers, tanks, and even the land if it is wet, and from the leaves of trees and the herbage, and the chief cause of its evaporation is the heat of the sun. It is, then, to this genial heat that we are indebted for those refreshing rains that cool the air and enable our trees and food crops to grow.

But this is only a part of the work done by the sun's heat in our atmosphere. It is the sun that sets the air in motion, and causes those winds, by which vapour is carried from the surface of the ocean and distributed over the fields and forests in rain; by which therefore rivers are fed, and the land made habitable and covered with verdure. To understand how all this is brought about, we must go back to certain simple rudimentary facts which we may gather from every-day experience. In order to learn how the air is affected by heat, a good way is to watch what takes place round about an ordinary fire. If we make a large fire of twigs, dead leaves, or straw in the open air, and if there be no wind blowing at the time, the smoke goes straight upwards; but if any burning leaves or twigs happen to lie a little on one side, the flame and smoke from them are drawn towards the rest of the burning mass, showing that currents of air are drawn in towards the fire at the bottom. This air is heated by the flame, and then rushes upwards, carrying with it the smoke, bits of ash, and similar light bodies. It rises for the same reason that a piece of bamboo, if thrown into the water, at once rises to the surface. Just as the bamboo is lighter than the water, so the hot air is lighter than the cold air around. Cold smoke is not light and does not rise, as may be seen any evening in the cold weather, when the smoke that is produced by the fires of the village hangs low down about the houses, and gradually settles to the ground. Now if a fire

be very large, such as may be seen when a village is burning, a strong wind blows in from all sides towards the flames; and when a large forest is burning (as sometimes occurs in the great forests of America), and in the conflagrations of great cities, such as that of London in 1666, which burnt for four days, or that of Chicago in the United States a few years ago, the wind that is produced around, blows with the force of a hurricane, rushing in towards the flames.

The heat of the sun produces effects similar to these. It is true that it does not heat the air so intensely as a great conflagration will do, but the tracts that are affected by it are much more extensive, and the winds therefore, though not so violent as around a burning city or forest, prevail over very much larger spaces. But it may be asked, since the sun is shining at the same time over half the earth, how is it that one place is so much hotter than another. The reasons are chiefly twofold. First these places that have the sun immediately overhead are hotter than those where it does not rise so high; just as, at the same place, it is hotter at noon when the sun is highest, than in the morning and evening when it is low. And, secondly, land is much more quickly heated than water, so that on the open sea at midday, and even on and near the sea-shore, it is much cooler in April and May, than in the interior of Bengal; while it is hotter in Central India and Ràjpùtàna, which are further from the sea.

On the other hand, at night time, when the sun is below the horizon, and both land and water, as well as the air above them, are cooling down, giving out their heat to the starry space, the land cools faster than the sea. And in the same way, in the cold weather months, when the land parts with more heat than it receives from the sun, the land becomes colder than the water; and places far from the sea—such as the Punjáb and upper Asám—are cooler than Bengal, which lies near the sea.

We are now prepared to understand why the intense heat of April and May is followed by the strong, steady wind from the sea that brings the grateful rains of June and July. Up to the setting in of the rains, India is very much hotter than the great sea that lies to the southward. In Bengal and the eastern half of the Indian peninsula, as well as on the coasts of Burma, we have winds from the south even before the regular rains set in, and these bring us some showers; but when, in June and July,

the heat of Central India, the North-West Provinces and the Punjáb, has become very great indeed, a large body of air in the lower part of the atmosphere over the North Indian ocean, and even from beyond the Equator, moves northwards towards India, and brings all the vapour that has been evaporated by the heat of the sun from many thousand square miles of ocean. This is our south-west monsoon.

Something yet remains to be explained. We have learned why the winds bring us the vapour that, when condensed, produces our rains; but we have also learned that the air must be cooled in order that this vapour may be condensed; and it is not clear how this is effected; since we have seen that it is the great *heat* of India that produces the winds. Can we have great *heat* producing a wind, and at the same time this very wind cooled down so as to condense its vapour in cloud and rain? How, it will be asked, can one explanation be reconciled with the other?

To explain this thoroughly would require me to enter on a discussion of physical laws that would be out of place in a rudimentary school-book such as this. But I will endeavour to give such a description as may serve, at least, to prepare my readers for the more complete explanation which they will find in any good modern work on physics.

Among the different contrivances by which, at the present day, the perishable surplus food produced in one part of the world is made available to feed the crowded communities living thousands of miles away, one of the latest and most important is that by which meat and other fresh provisions are stored in freezing chambers and conveyed half round the world to the markets of Europe, which they reach in a nearly frozen state, fresh and wholesome, after a voyage of many weeks across tropical seas. The means by which the low temperature of these store chambers is maintained will serve to illustrate the subject before us.

It was mentioned in the beginning of this chapter that air may be compressed and made to occupy a much smaller space than it fills in the free atmosphere. This is done by pumping it into a strong air-tight vessel. But the air so compressed has become hot, and it is therefore allowed to cool while still compressed, till it is no warmer than the air around. This done, it is allowed to escape and expand again to its former

volume. Having already lost the heat it had acquired by compression, on expanding it loses just as much more, and if the compression has been sufficient, it is now cooled below the point at which water freezes. The store chambers for preserving provisions are kept supplied with such air.

Air is always heated by compression, and if such compressed air be allowed to escape into the atmosphere and expand to its original volume, it always loses exactly as much heat as it had gained by being compressed. Now bearing this last fact in mind, let us see how it applies to the case of the air that is ascending over the heated plains of India.

A few pages back, I mentioned that the lower layers of the atmosphere are more compressed than those above them, because they have to bear the whole weight of the higher layers, and this I stated to be such that, at the height of about 18,000 feet, the air is only half as dense as at the sea surface.

If then a cubic foot of air rise from the plains to a height of about 1,800 feet, it will expand as it rises and occupy two cubic feet; for smaller heights the expansion will be less, and for greater heights, greater. This air will be cooled just as much as if it had been carried up in a closed vessel to the same height and then allowed to escape. Some very important experiments made by Mr. Joule have enabled us to ascertain exactly the amount of cooling that air undergoes under these circumstances. It is such that if a quantity of air, as hot as it usually is at Calcutta about nine in the morning in May,[1] were to rise from the ground, it would be cooled to the temperature of ice by ascending 9,100 feet or to about 2,000 feet above Darjiling. In ascending mountains, the higher we go the colder does the air become; but not so rapidly as a mass of dry air that is *in motion* upwards. At Darjiling, for instance, the warmth of the air (called its *temperature*) is about half-way between that of the air on the plains and that of melting ice; and we should have to ascend to more than twice the height of Darjiling, before we should find the snow in the summer-time lying unmelted on the slopes of the mountains. But this is because air is not always rising, and even when rising, the rise takes place slowly, and it gets back from various sources a portion of the heat which it loses by expansion.

[1] 83 degrees of Fahrenheit's thermometer.

We have now found the explanation we sought. The highly heated air over the plains of India ascends, and cools as it ascends. Air highly charged with vapour is drawn from the surface of the seas to the southward, and this, ascending in its turn, is cooled and forms dense clouds and rain. When it has risen to a great height and has got rid of most of its vapour, it turns and flows back to the south, where descending again to the sea-level, it takes up more vapour and then, it may be, repeats the same circuit.

On the other hand, in December and January, when the sun is low and the surface of the land is colder than the sea; and when Australia and places south of the Equator are most heated by the sun, the air flows from us towards this heated region, in the lower atmosphere, and returns to us as a wind in the upper atmosphere. The lower current is our winter or north-east monsoon. It is so called, because at sea it really blows from the north-east, but in Bengal and the North-West Provinces it comes chiefly from the north-west or north. In Northern India it is very unsteady, and is often interrupted by southerly winds which bring warm, close weather, and result in those occasional falls of rain that are so important to the *rabi* crops.

In India, then, we have the wind blowing one way during four or five months of the year, and in the opposite direction during another four or five months; all such winds are called *monsoons*. In the China Sea and Australia, as well as in one or two other parts of the tropics, monsoons are felt much like ours; except that the directions are not the same, since they vary with the form of the land and the direction of the coast-line, and they vary also accordingly as the land is situated in the Northern or in the Southern Hemisphere. The tropical sea, which furnishes the vapour to the summer monsoon of India and China, lies to the south and south-west, while it lies to the north and north-west of Australia. While, therefore, our south-west monsoon is rainy and our north-east monsoon is a dry wind, the north-west monsoon of north-west Australia is wet and that from the south-east is dry.

In the middle of the Atlantic, and in the Pacific and South Indian oceans, that is to say, in tropical seas far distant from any great mass of land, the winds blow the same way all the year round, viz., towards the Equator from the tropics, and these are called *trade-winds*.

To the north of the Equator the trade blows from the north-east, and to the south of it from the south-east, while between the two, and not very far from the Equator, is a well-defined belt where the air is generally calm, and which is therefore termed the *belt of calms*, and in the Atlantic Ocean, the *doldrums*. Over this belt, the air which pours in from both sides, rises to the higher parts of the atmosphere, and then flows away in two directions opposite to its former course, viz., towards the north-east in the Northern and towards the south-east in the Southern Hemisphere. These return currents are called the *anti-trades*. At the place of their origin over the belt of calms they are at a great height, higher than the tops of the loftiest mountains, but they descend gradually to the earth, becoming more westerly as they advance, until in Europe, Northern Asia, and North America on the one hand, and over the Southern Ocean on the other, they prevail as more or less westerly winds. In the Northern Hemisphere, however, they are very irregular. This hemisphere being partitioned out between two great expanses of land and two of water, the alternate heating of the land in summer and its cooling in winter, produces an effect similar in kind to that which causes the Indian monsoons, but much more complicated. In the summer the land is the warmer, in the winter the ocean; and in the former season, northerly winds tend to prevail on the western coasts of the continents, and southerly winds on their eastern coasts, these directions being reversed in the winter. Furthermore, the smaller of the oceans, the North Atlantic, more especially in the winter time, is the cradle of frequently recurring storms, which, as they pass on their course, cause the winds to change very frequently and without much warning, so that the expression "as changeable as the wind" has become proverbial in the countries of Western Europe, and it is not possible to give in simple and concise terms a truthful description of the wind system of this portion of the world.

The regular change of the monsoons, and the alternation of summer and winter, of wet and dry, or hot and cold seasons, with which we are all familiar, depend on the peculiar position of our earth relatively to the sun. They depend on the direction of the earth's axis, that imaginary line around which the earth rotates, as I have already explained in the previous chapter. In the month of June, the positions of the earth and

sun are such as are shown in Fig. 2, in the month of December as shown in Fig. 3. To trace the consequences of these two conditions, let us select two points on the earth, marked *a* and *b* in the figures, the one in the Northern the other in the Southern Hemisphere, and let us see how they will be affected respectively in June and December by the sun's heat and light. From what has been said in the previous chapter, it will be easily seen that the shaded half of the earth in both figures

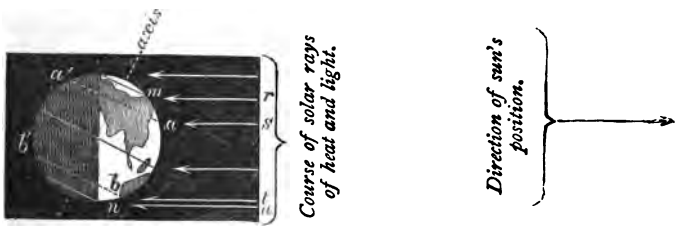


FIG. 2.

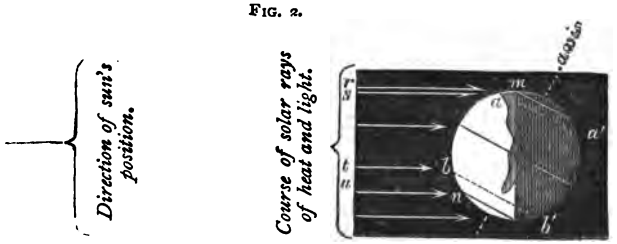


FIG. 3.

represents the dark or night side and the unshaded half the light or day side. As the earth revolves, the two selected points *a* and *b* will be carried round the axis in the direction shown by the dotted lines *a a' b b'*. Now in Fig. 2, representing the June position of the earth, the greater part of *a a'* is in daylight and only the shorter part in darkness. This shows why, in June, a place in the position *a* has a long day and a short night, the difference being the greater the farther north the place is situated. On the other hand *b* in the Southern Hemisphere has a short day and a long night. The one is receiving the sun's heat during considerably more than twelve hours, and is cooling during considerably less; the other is in

the reverse case. For this reason alone *a* would be much warmer than *b*, and would enjoy summer while *b* is in the depth of winter. But this is not all. On *a* the sun's rays fall directly, or almost so, at noonday, while on *b* they fall very obliquely, explaining the familiar fact that in summer the sun is high up in the heavens at noon, at Calcutta quite overhead, while in winter it is comparatively low at the same time of day. That the heat of the sun is the greater, the higher it is in the heavens, is so familiar to us all that we might almost dispense with further explanation. But the figure serves to explain this fact also. The zone of the earth between *a* and *m*, in Fig 2, is as broad as the zone between *b* and *n* in the opposite hemisphere, but while the quantity of the sun's heat and light which falls on the former is all that which passes between the arrows marked *r* and *s*, the quantity received by the latter is so much only as passes between the arrows *t* and *u*, which is less than one-fourth of the former quantity. Hence the month of June brings summer to *a* and to all other places in the Northern Hemisphere, while at *b* and all places in the Southern Hemisphere this is the season of mid-winter.

In Fig. 3, which exhibits the December position of the earth, the conditions of *a* and *b* are reversed. *a* has a short day and a long night, and even at noon receives but little heat comparatively, since the sun is low and its rays fall in a very slanting direction; while *b* enjoys long days and the more direct rays of the sun. The former, together with all other places in the Northern Hemisphere, has now mid-winter, the latter together with the whole of the Southern Hemisphere mid-summer.

On the Equator, which is the boundary line between the two hemispheres, the figures show that the day and night are exactly equal both in June and December, and the same is there the case all through the year. On the other hand, at the two poles, there is but one day and one night in the year. The North Pole has daylight from the 20th March to the 22nd September,[1] and night during the remaining six

[1] By the terms day and night in this description I mean the intervals between the rising and the setting of the sun, and *vice versâ*. It is familiar to us all that darkness does not at once set in when the sun sets, nor does it last until the sun rises again. At the poles twilight begins some days (periods of twenty-four hours each) before the sun rises, and lasts for some days after it has set.

months, while at the South Pole the case is exactly the reverse. At both poles therefore the summer is all day, the winter all night.

On the 20th March the sun is rising on the North Pole and setting on the South Pole, and on the 22nd September it is setting on the former and rising on the latter. On these days, on all parts of the earth, the day and night are equal, *viz.* twelve hours each.

Such then is the cause of the seasons, of the difference in the relative length of the day and night at opposite periods of the year, and also of the great differences of the summer heat and winter cold, at places far from the Equator. But while the former depend solely on the position of a place on the earth, the latter, as we have seen, are much modified by other circumstances, such as the prevalence of land or water and certain others of which more will be said in another part of this work.

In this chapter, we have learned that the atmosphere that everywhere surrounds our earth is not much more than fifty miles thick, and that its lower layers are more dense than those above them, because those which are lowest are pressed upon by those above them. It consists chiefly of two gases, which, when heated, expand and become lighter, and when cooled contract and become heavier or denser, but which always remain gaseous, and mixed in the same proportions It contains also water vapour, the quantity of which is always varying. This is furnished chiefly by evaporation from seas and oceans. When much cooled, it condenses and forms clouds, rain, snow, and hail; or when condensed on the surface of grass, leaves and the like, in the night-time, dew and hoar-frost. Winds are produced by the unequal heating of the air by the sun. Heated air rises and colder air flows in below to take its place, while that which has ascended is cooled by its ascension, and so forms winds in the upper atmosphere which blow in the opposite direction to the former. At last it descends to earth, to take the place of that which has been drawn towards the heated region. In India the winds blow pretty steadily from the south, south-west, or south-east (according to the locality) during a part of the year, and from the north-west, north or north-east during another part of the year, and these winds are called the *monsoons*. The former, coming

from the ocean, bring us our rains. The latter, blowing from the land towards the sea, have little vapour and bring fine clear weather. On the coast of China and that of North Australia and Africa there are also monsoons, but their directions differ somewhat from ours. On the tropical portions of the two great oceans, the Pacific and the Atlantic, as well as on the corresponding part of the South Indian Ocean, the winds blow the same way all the year through, and they are called trade-winds. All these movements and changes of the atmosphere are due to the heat of the sun; to the facts that land is both heated and cooled much more quickly than water; and that the heat is most intense where the sun shines directly overhead, and when the days are longest. The alternation of summer and winter, and indeed of the seasons generally, arises from the inclination of the earth's axis; from which it follows that the Northern and Southern Hemispheres alternately, enjoy a greater and less share of the sun's heat and light, as the earth revolves in its orbit around the sun.

CHAPTER III.

THE SEA.

In this chapter I shall have to describe things probably unfamiliar to most of my readers. But it would be impossible for them to understand much of what I shall have to say afterwards about the land, if they have not first gained some acquaintance with the nature and movements of the ocean; and fortunately it requires no great exertion of the imagination, even for those who have never seen the sea, to conceive a vast body of water, filling all the greater depressions of the earth's surface, and as may be seen on any map of the world or a terrestrial globe, occupying very nearly three-fourths of that surface.

It is only of late years that we have gained any accurate knowledge of its depth. This is estimated by the late Professor Wyville Thomson to be, on an average, a little over 2,000 fathoms[1] or 12,000 feet; and in all probability it nowhere exceeds 5,000 fathoms or 30,000 feet; while depths beyond 4,000 fathoms are rare and very local. But in all the ocean basins there are depressions, extending over considerable areas, where the depth reaches 3,000 fathoms or a little more, and these depressions run to a certain extent parallel with the axes of the neighbouring continents. The average depth of the

[1] Depths of the sea are usually given in fathoms, each of which is equal to two yards, or four *haths*, or six feet. The naturalists on board the *Challenger* have obtained a specimen of the sea-bottom and the animals living on it from a depth of 3,875 fathoms, or nearly four and a half miles. Still greater depths were sounded by the American surveying ship *Tuscarora*.

ocean therefore very greatly exceeds the average elevation of the land above the sea surface, but the extreme depths are but little greater than the heights of the loftiest mountains.

The Bay of Bengal is very deep in some parts. On the Indian side the depth increases very gradually, and the deepest part[1] lies about fifty miles eastward from the middle of the bay. It shelves down very gradually too from the coast of Bengal; except at one place, about midway between the Hooghly and the Megna, where there is a very deep and abrupt channel in the bed of the sea called "the Swatch;" the depth of which is said to exceed 2,000 fathoms, or more than two miles. This, however, seems highly improbable.

The water of the ocean, unlike that of most lakes and rivers, is very salt; so much so, that a great part of the salt consumed in Madras (and formerly in Bengal also) is obtained from it, by collecting the water in shallow reservoirs, and allowing it to evaporate. As only the water goes off as vapour, all the salt is left behind. The salt so obtained is however far from pure. It has a more bitter taste than pure salt, owing to its impurities, which consist of salts of lime and magnesia, with other substances, for a knowledge of which my readers must refer to books on chemistry.

The saltness of the water is nearly the same in all parts of the ocean. In the neighbourhood of any coast where a large river enters the sea, the admixture of fresh water makes it somewhat less salt; and inland seas, connected with the ocean, but almost entirely surrounded by land, are either fresher or salter, accordingly as the rivers that enter them supply more fresh water than evaporates from their surface, or the reverse. Thus the Red Sea, into which no river flows, and from the surface of which great evaporation is always going on, is salter than the ocean; while the Baltic, which receives many of the large rivers of Northern Europe, and which, being in a cool climate, gives off comparatively little evaporation, is always very much fresher.

If it be asked why the sea is salt, we can only reply that it has probably been so from the time when it began to exist as an ocean. From time to time small tracts of it may have

[1] 1,785 fathoms was the greatest depth indicated by the dynamometer in laying the telegraph cable between Penang and Madras.

been cut off from the main ocean in some dry region and so dried up, in which case the salt has been left behind as a solid mass called rock-salt. But any loss of salt that it may suffer in this way is compensated by that brought into it by rivers, all of which contain some traces of salt; and by that which the sea itself washes out of the land.

I have already spoken of the lime in sea-water. There is very little, but there would be much more, were it not that lime is continually abstracted from the water by the animals that live in it. Many of these form hard shells, which consist chiefly of a compound of lime,[1] and this lime is taken from the water; there are a kind of animals called *corals*, the greater part of whose body consists of a hard skeleton of lime. They do not move about, but live, almost like plants, fixed in the same spot; and when they die, their skeletons remain, or being broken up by the waves and re-cemented, form masses of limestone which serve as supports for others to grow upon. In this way vast masses of stony substance accumulate, and new rocks and islands are formed. The Maldives and Laccadives to the south-west of India are entirely islands of this class.

In the neighbourhood of the coast the colour of the sea-water is generally green; this is not the true colour of pure sea-water, but is owing to the mud brought into it by rivers and that washed from the coast. In mid-ocean, the colour is a pure deep indigo blue, and the water so transparent, that if a white plate be thrown into it, it can be seen after it has sunk many fathoms below the surface. Certain inland seas, so called because although they communicate with the ocean they are in great part surrounded by land, have waters of peculiar tints which are in general due to the presence of some foreign substance, such as mud or minute floating plants. Thus the Red Sea has received its name from the frequent appearance of a reddish or rather brownish scum in patches on the surface of the water; and the Yellow Sea is so named from the quantity of yellowish mud poured into it by the Hoang Ho, a large river in Northern China. These, however, but slightly affect the general blue or green colour of the water.

[1] In parts of Bengal the lime eaten with pân is generally made by burning the large shells collected in the salt lakes of the Súndarbans. In Madras large quantities of sea-shells are collected for the lime used to stucco the interiors of houses.

The surface of the sea is seldom quite smooth; this is the case only when there has been no wind in the neighbourhood for one or two days. Most frequently it is raised in waves, which roll along in the direction of the wind, or are simply propagated by the water from some distant place where a strong wind is blowing. These latter are spoken of as the *swell* of the sea; and the rolling of ships as they sail over it, is to many persons, who are unused to it, peculiarly unpleasant, producing sickness. When these long waves reach the shore, such a shore for instance as extends along the face of the Súndarbans, or the coast of Orissa and Madras, they become higher, and the crest, curling over, breaks in a mass of foam,

FIG. 4.—Sea cliff and beach.

which makes it dangerous for boats, except such as are built of planks sewn together, like the Masúlah boats of Madras. Such waves are termed *breakers*, and in storms they have great destructive power, and soon dash to pieces and break up any ill-fated ship that may have been driven on the coast, and so become exposed to their impact. A coast such as that which extends along the Indian side of the bay, where the land is almost everywhere low, is not much destroyed by

the action of the waves; but on rocky coasts, where the edge of the land is high above the sea-level, the waves pound and break down the exposed face of the rocks and sweep away the abraded material, leaving a cliff, such as is shown in the above woodcut (Fig. 4).

This woodcut represents a part of the chalk cliffs near Brighton, on the south coast of England, as they appeared about fifty years ago (in 1836). The great shaded mass in the mid-distance and the smaller cliffs at its base have long ago been swept away by the sea. The flatter strip of land at the base of the cliffs on which the boat rests is termed the *beach*, and consists chiefly of a mass of well-rounded flint pebbles originally derived from the bands of flints in the chalk. These being very hard, resist for a long time the grinding action of the sea-waves; but at length they are worn down to sand, which is swept further out and spread abroad on the sea-bottom.

The waves of the sea subserve one very important purpose, viz., they facilitate the *aeration* of the water; that is, they help the air becoming dissolved in the water; without which fish and most other animals that live in water would be unable to breathe.[1]

In the introductory chapter we learned that the greater part of the mud that renders our rivers so turbid is carried down into the sea with the water; and I have now shown that, in addition to this, a great deal is carried away from certain coasts which are being eaten away by the waves. All this sinks gradually to the bottom; but before it finally settles, it is often carried many hundreds of miles by those movements of the water of which we have yet to speak. However, sooner or later, it settles down, and forms new layers of mud and sand on the floor of the ocean. In deep seas, these accumulations of necessity form very slowly, and in the great depths of the ocean far from land, the sediments are quite peculiar and of a different origin; but deposits derived from the waste of the land accrete more rapidly near the mouths of large rivers and certain coasts that are wasting rapidly. The dead bodies of

[1] *Most*, but not *all*. Whales, porpoises, seals, dugongs, and all such animals as suckle their young, also turtles and sea-snakes, breathe air, for which purpose they come occasionally to the surface.

fishes and other marine animals, sinking to the bottom, are sometimes buried in this mud and sand; and the hard parts, such as shells and bones, are thus frequently preserved. Ages afterwards, when, by some of those changes that rocks are always undergoing, these layers of mud and sand have become converted into stone, and being upheaved, once more form part of the dry land, such remains, now termed *fossils*, are discovered by geologists, who learn from them what kind of animals lived in the sea, it may be thousands and hundreds of thousands of years before. Sometimes, but more rarely, the bodies of land animals and the leaves and branches of plants are embedded in the same way; but these are more common in similar accumulations that are formed in lakes or in the *deltas*[1] of great rivers, such as that on which we live in Bengal. In another chapter we shall see that, by diligently collecting and examining remains of this kind, we have learned that the animals that live on the earth now are not like those that lived there in former times; and that all of them have changed, not once only, but many times in succession.

The sea is never at rest. Not only is the surface stirred by the wind, but the whole mass of the ocean is moved by tidal and local currents. Tidal currents flow first one way and then in the opposite direction, changing each way twice in about twenty-five hours, and producing a rise and fall of the water-level twice in the same period. The second, in most parts of the ocean, run in the same direction with but little variation all the year through; and the result is, that the whole water of the ocean is constantly but slowly moving from one part of the earth to another. The causes of these movements may be understood with a little careful attention.

I have said that the tide rises and falls twice in about twenty-five hours; those who live on the sea coast, on the banks of the Hooghly or the Megna, or any of the large rivers of the Súndarbans, must be familiar with this as a fact of life-long experience. This period of twenty-five hours, or more accurately, twenty-four hours fifty-four minutes, is exactly that between the time that the moon rises or sets on two successive days; a fact, which would at once suggest that the moon is in some way connected with the tides. Now if the reader bears in mind what we learned a short time

[1] See Chapter VIII.

since, about gravity, he will find little difficulty in understanding what this connection is. I must only add one fact, which I have not mentioned before, in order to avoid complexity at the outset. It is this; that the farther any two bodies are from each other, the less is the pull they exercise on each other; in such measure, that if the centre of the moon were twice as far off the centre of the earth as it is, she would pull and be pulled by the earth with only one-fourth the actual force; if at three times the distance, with only one-ninth of that force; if at four times the distance, with one-sixteenth, and so on.[1]

Now let us see what consequence follows from this, if we suppose the earth to be a rigid ball; that is, one, the shape of which remains unaltered, however it may be pulled; while it is covered with water, which flows easily in any direction. And for the sake of greater simplicity, we will assume, first of all, that the earth is completely covered by water, as represented in Fig. 1, Plate I. When the moon is in the position represented in Fig. 2, the water on the side *a*, nearest to the moon, will be pulled more strongly than the rigid earth *c*, because it is nearer; and will be heaped up at *a*, being drawn away from all that part which lies towards *d* and *e*. Thus high water will be produced at *a*. In the same way, and for the same reason, the rigid earth *c* will be pulled away from the water at *b*, and another pile of water, producing another high tide at *b*, will be the consequence. At *d* and *e* the water will be low, so that two high tides and two low tides are produced at the same time. Now as the earth revolves on its axis, which we may suppose to be represented by a line at right angles to the plane of the paper, passing through the centre of *c*, every point on the earth will be successively in the positions *a d b e a*; and if the moon remained in the same place at M, every place on the earth would have high water twice and low water twice in twenty-four hours; that is to say, while the earth completes one revolution. But in the meantime, the moon has moved in her own orbit towards M', so that by the time that the place, starting originally from *a*, is again opposite the moon and therefore has high water on the second day, the moon has

[1] Common arithmetic shows that the denominators of these fractions are the squares of the figures expressing the distance; so that the law of gravitation is expressed by saying, that the force of attraction is inversely as the square of the distance of the two bodies.

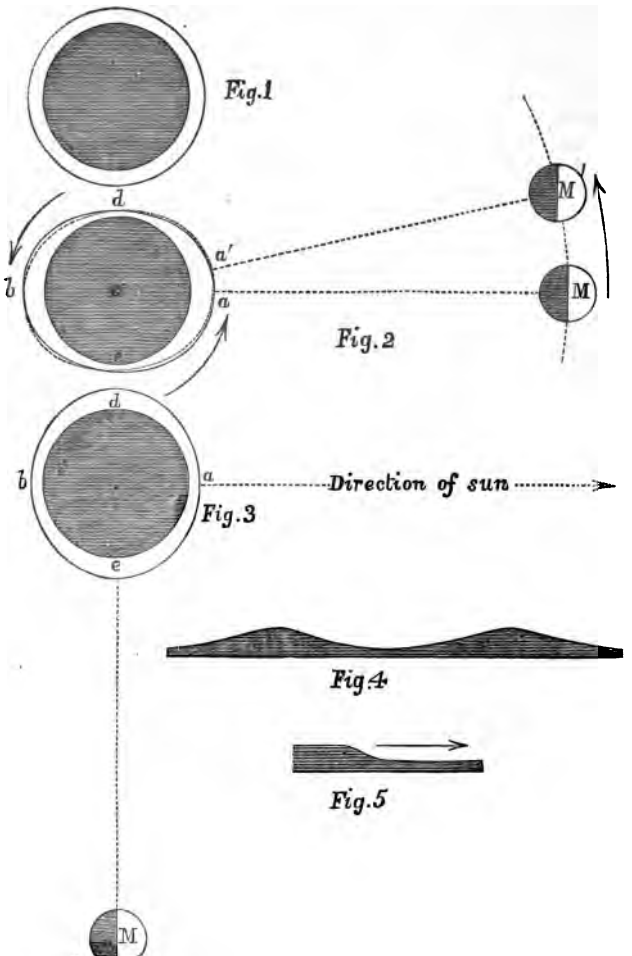


PLATE I.—Diagrams illustrating the Tides.

reached the position M'. This whole journey is completed in 24 hours 54 minutes.

This rise and fall of the tide are not the same in amount from day to day. Twice in every lunar month the tides rise to their highest point at high water, and fall to their lowest at low water: these are termed *spring tides.* These highest and lowest tides occur at or a little after full and new moon. The intervening tides, in which there is the *least* difference between high and low water, that is, when the rise and fall are least, are called *neap tides.* At Calcutta, at high spring tides, the water rises and falls about fifteen feet between high and low water; and at neap tides only about six feet. This variation is owing to the fact that the sun produces tides as well as the moon: but since the sun is greatly more distant, the diameter of the earth is very small in comparison with that distance, and the difference of the sun's attraction on opposite sides of the earth is less than in the case of the moon, in spite of his vastly greater size. The sun's tides therefore are less than the lunar tides.

Spring tides are produced, when the sun and the moon are both on the same side of the earth, that is, at new moon; or when they are on opposite sides, viz., at full moon. When in either of these positions, the solar and lunar tides coincide. Let us suppose, for instance, that in Fig. 2 the sun is far away to the right beyond M, then both sun and moon produce high water at *a* and *b*; and the same thing will result if the sun be opposite M, to the left of the figure. But if, as in Fig. 3, the moon is at M and the sun on the right of the figure, (or in the opposite direction, to the left,) while the sun produces high water at *a* and *b* as before, the moon causes high water at *d* and *e*. The tide that results is then only the *difference* of the solar and lunar tides, instead of being their *sum.*

In this description I have supposed the earth to be covered uniformly with water, for the sake of simplicity. But we know that, in reality, the ocean is continuous all round the earth only to the south of the great Continents, while three independent oceans extend into the Northern Hemisphere. This very much complicates the phenomenon of the tides, because one great tidal wave cannot travel from one ocean to another round the earth: a kind of independent tide is produced in each of the great oceans, at the same time that the tidal waves, that

circulate round the earth in the Southern Ocean, are propagated up each of the oceans in succession; in much the same way that the waves produced by throwing a stone into still water are propagated in circles to a distance over the surface: and these propagated waves, termed *free* waves, travel the faster the deeper the ocean is. But notwithstanding all the irregularities that arise from the inequalities of the earth's surface and those of the ocean bed, with few exceptions, every place on the shore of the ocean or on large rivers near the ocean has two tides every day. In places around the Atlantic these are generally equal; but in India, one is generally higher than the other.

I have spoken above of the *tidal waves*. If a ring like the unshaded part of Fig. 2, Plate I., which is much like an O, being wider at the sides than at the top and bottom, be cut out of some flexible substance (such as sheet India-rubber), then cut across at *d* or *e* and pulled out straight, it will have the form of Fig. 4, which represents two waves, each of which in its original position on the earth, extends half round it. This is really the character of the tides; and if, as we at first supposed, each wave could travel freely round the earth, there would be two and only two such waves in existence at the same time. But since the tidal wave that is propagated from the Southern Ocean northward is retarded by friction on the sea bottom, before one has completed its journey into the extreme northern bays of the ocean and into its river estuaries, such as the Hooghly and Megna, a second, third, or even a fourth may have started from its place of origin in the South Sea. Each such wave becomes higher and shorter as the sea becomes shallower; and when, at last, it reaches some very shallow estuary, such as those of the two rivers I have mentioned, the advancing wave sometimes is so retarded and piled up as to form a visible wave, as in Fig. 5. This is then termed a *bore*. In the shallow parts of the Megna, boats are sometimes upset by this bore, and by the rush of water that immediately succeeds the sudden rise of the river's level; and the bore of the river Sitang in Burma is such as to make the entrance of the river impracticable to ships and boats.

Since a large body of water must flow to a place to raise the level from that of low to that of high water, and the same quantity flow away from it to lower the level again to that of

low water, the tides keep the sea always in motion. Indeed the motion affects every part down to the bottom; and where the sea is shallow, the current thus produced is sometimes very rapid. Such a current is termed a *race*. These tidal currents stir up and carry with them the fine sediment of which I spoke in the earlier part of this chapter; and thus it is sometimes carried away and finally settles in some deep part of the sea, far from the river that originally brought it down. It is not improbable, though it cannot be considered certain at present, that the great channel-like depression in the bottom of the Bay of Bengal, mentioned above [1] as "the Swatch," is swept free from sediment and kept open by the ebb currents, that carry back to the south the water that has been brought to the north of the bay during the flood tide.

Tidal currents are not the only currents by which the oceanic waters are kept in motion. Whenever a wind blows steadily for some days, the surface water is driven before it. Now, in the neighbourhood of the Equator, the trade-winds blow constantly in the same direction, and thus set in motion a current, which, at first little more than a *drift* of the surface water, becomes deeper as the action is continued, and eventually is resolved into a steady westward motion of the upper layer of the ocean water. Such is the case in the equatorial part of the Atlantic Ocean, the waters of which are impelled through the Caribean Sea into the Gulf of Florida. Here their westward motion is arrested; and after making the circuit of the Gulf, they issue between the promontory of Florida and the island of Cuba, as a deep steady current, flowing at the rate of four miles in an hour, in a northerly direction, parallel with the coast of the United States. This current is famous under the name of the *Gulf Stream*.

On reaching Cape Hatteras it turns eastwards, spreading out and coalescing with the north-easterly drift of the surface water, generated by the south-west winds which prevail in the North Atlantic. Thus, water which has acquired a high temperature in the Caribean Sea and the Gulf of Florida, is carried to the west coast of Europe, and by the warmth which it communicates to the air above it, makes the climate of the British Isles, France, Denmark and Norway, warmer and more

[1] Page 38.

genial than that of other countries under the same latitudes. There are similar currents in the other oceans, but few are so well known as the Gulf Stream, and indeed few are so important in their effects.

There are cold currents flowing from the Polar seas towards the tropics, as well as warm currents flowing from the Equator towards the poles. One of the best known of these passes down between the west coast of Greenland and Labrador to the confines of the Gulf Stream, which it meets to the south-east of Newfoundland. This is very cold, and in summer, when the Arctic ice is breaking up, it brings down numerous icebergs,[1] which render the navigation of the N.W. Atlantic very dangerous. The danger is increased by the frequency of fogs, which are produced by the intermingling of the warm air over the Gulf Stream with the cold air over the Arctic current.

In the Bay of Bengal, the currents change with the monsoons. During the south-west monsoon, and indeed as long as south-west winds blow on the coast of India, (which is during nearly eight months of the year,) a strong current runs up the coast, from south to north; while in the winter months, when the wind is from north-east, the currents run less strongly from north to south. These currents have had an important influence on the shape of the coast, as we shall see when we have to speak of that subject. It is partly owing to them that the east coast line of India is so straight as it is seen to be on the map, and that, as a consequence, it is so devoid of good harbours for ships.

In point of temperature the ocean presents a very remarkable feature. It may be regarded as consisting of two layers, which are under very different conditions. The warmth of the surface water depends, partly like that of the land, on the action of the sun and the winds, but also in a very great degree on the movements of the warm and cold currents just described. But at a depth which varies in different parts of the world, and averages about 500 fathoms, the sounding line enters a layer of water at a temperature of 40° Fahrenheit (only eight degrees warmer than ice), and from this level the temperature decreases very slowly to the bottom, where it is lowest, and indeed about that of melting ice.

[1] See page 94.

The vast mass of water forming the lower cold layer of the ocean, and often upwards of 2,000 fathoms in thickness, is moving very slowly to the northward, so that, in the words of Sir Wyville Thomson, the depths of the Atlantic, Pacific, and Indian oceans are occupied by tongues of the Antarctic sea.

The sea is the home of myriads of animals; some of these, like fishes, swim freely through it; others, like crabs, prawns, and the creatures that produce shells (of which the common little cowrie is probably familiar to all of my readers), creep over the bottom; and others again, like corals, live firmly fixed to the bottom, almost like trees and plants, but are nevertheless true animals. These all breathe the air which is dissolved in water; and the waves of the sea, caused by the winds, are the agents by which the air becomes so dissolved. There are also vast quantities of plants living in the ocean; some growing on the bottom like land plants, others floating freely in its waters. They differ, however, from land plants in this particular, viz., that even those which are attached to the bottom are only attached, not nourished as most land plants are in part, through roots buried in the ground. They derive their nourishment from the water which bathes their surface. They are very varied in both colour and form, but on the whole, brown is their prevailing tint. In certain parts of the ocean, as for instance in the North Atlantic to the south of the Azores, are vast permanent banks of a floating sea-weed termed the Sargasso, inhabited by myriads of fishes and other small animals. Such banks are formed only in spaces of the ocean not traversed by strong currents.

We have learned in this chapter that the sea is a vast body of salt water, in some parts very deep, deeper than the loftiest mountains that tower above its surface, and constantly kept in motion by the action of the tides, the winds, and its own heating and cooling; that the tides of the sea are low waves of vast extent produced by the attraction of the moon and the sun; and at full moon and new moon, the two sets of tidal waves coincide and produce the highest and lowest tides, called spring tides; while at the moon's quarters, when the high water of the lunar tides coincides with the low water of the solar tides, and *vice versâ*, the rise and fall of the tide is least, producing neap tides. The rise and fall is increased where the sea is shallow, and becomes greatest in shallow bays

and the mouths of large rivers; sometimes becoming so piled up as to produce a bore. The permanent currents are due to the winds, and these, by carrying heated water towards polar regions on the one hand, and cold water towards tropical regions on the other hand, exert an important influence on the climate of neighbouring regions.

We have learned further, that the sea is constantly wearing away the edges of the land, and that the material thus carried away is spread abroad on the sea bottom; while almost the only addition it makes to the dry land is that of certain small islands, formed by the coral animal and its remains.

Lastly, that the ocean is no desert to life. It has a living world of its own, different indeed, but not less varied and abundant than that which tenants the land. It is the home of the whale, the bulkiest of living animals, whose structure is as complex as that of the elephant or the camel; and on the other hand, of myriads of minute creatures, whose very existence is only to be detected by employing the most powerful aids afforded by the optician's art; while others are so simple in structure that, though endowed with the power of moving and of taking food, they appear to be little mobile masses of jelly with no permanent distinction of parts. The vegetable life of the ocean, again, though equally abundant, is much less varied; and, with a few unimportant exceptions, its forms belong to that section of the vegetable kingdom which ranks lowest in the scale, viz., plants which produce no flowers.

In the preceding chapter we learned that the surface of the sea is always giving off vapour under the heat of the sun, which is carried away by the winds and eventually forms clouds and rain; that owing to the slowness with which the sea water becomes heated and cooled, there is much less difference in its warmth in the day and in the night, or in summer and winter, than there is in the case of the land: hence islands and places on the sea coast have a mild climate, never so hot or so cold as places under the same latitude in the interior of continents. Where warm currents like the Gulf Stream of the North Atlantic prevail, bringing warm water into a colder region, they help to make the climate warmer and more genial, and, on the other hand, cold currents flowing towards the Equator, by cooling the air, make the climate more rigorous than it would otherwise be. Such, for instance, is the case of Labrador in North America.

CHAPTER IV.

HOW ROCKS ARE FORMED.

If the reader has appreciated the spirit of the teaching of the previous chapters; if he has clearly apprehended the great fact that the atmosphere, rivers, and sea waves are all slowly working a change on the outline and surface of the land; he will no longer look upon the existence of continents, islands, mountains, and plains, as dry ultimate facts, respecting which, when he has learned their positions and names, there is little more that it concerns him to know; but he will see that every single feature of the surface, every river-channel, hill and plain, every detail of the form of a coast line, must have a history of its own, stretching back, it may be, into an unfathomable past; and that each of these is the *result* of a vast number of causes, many of which he may see in operation around him. They are then no mere poetic fancies, but simple scientific truths, that are embodied in the words of Tennyson:—

> "There rolls the deep where grew the tree.
> Oh Earth, what changes hast thou seen!
> There, where the long street roars, hath been
> The stillness of the central sea.
>
> The hills are shadows, and they flow
> From form to form, and nothing stands;
> They melt like mist, the solid lands
> Like clouds they shape themselves and go."

But our present business is not only with the broad fact that these things are changing and have always been changing; we have to learn in what way and by what causes they have become what they are; and we shall find that, though there is

no written chronicle to appeal to, to tell us their past history, still, by noticing their forms and structure, and by examining the materials of which they are built up, very much may be learned with almost the same degree of certainty, as if we had witnessed the whole process from the beginning.

Let us see first of all of what materials the land is made; and let us start with the plains of Bengal. The surface soil alone will not tell us much. It is generally a mixture of fine sand and clay with decayed animal and vegetable matter, termed *loam*, and as we learned in the Introduction, it is very much like the *silt* or fine sediment that settles from muddy river water when it is allowed to stand till it becomes clear. But when a new tank is dug to a depth of 20 or 30 feet, the newly exposed earth slope will generally be found to exhibit layers of different kinds of earth. It may be that the first 6 or 8 feet from the surface, perhaps more. is a layer of loam like that seen at the surface; then perhaps comes a layer or *bed* of stiff clay; next, it may be, a layer or *bed* of sand; and very often, at a depth of about 20 or 30 feet, comes a thin layer of black-looking material, which, if it be dried and then thrust into a fire, will be found to lose all its blackness, and in great part will be burnt away. Such a layer is found almost everywhere in and about Calcutta, and in many parts of the 24-Pergunnahs and Jessore. It chiefly consists of the decayed remains of plants, and is sometimes spoken of as *peat*. But very often in this dark layer or *peat bed* (as it is termed by geologists) and below it, are found unmistakable stumps of trees, with the roots attached, exactly in the position in which they grew, but now buried perhaps 20 or 30 feet below the surface; at such a depth, indeed, that if all the layers above them could be removed over the whole surface of the country, the sea water would come up and actually cover them. The annexed woodcut represents the beds thus actually met with in excavating the large tank near the Sealdah railway station in Calcutta: the tree stumps, which are there represented, were found on examination to be those of *Súndri* trees, such as are abundant at the present day in the forests of the Súndarbans. The level at which these tree stumps occur has once been the surface of the ground, and the earth now accumulated above them has since been deposited by the river waters. Occasionally the decayed

shells of snail-like animals, such as may now be found living in any tank or jhíl, are met with in the clay, and prove therefore that it has been deposited from fresh water. Many years ago, a well was sunk in Fort William at Calcutta to a depth of 481 feet; the whole distance through successive layers of sand and clay, peat and pebbles. At a depth of 350 feet, part of the bony shell of a mud tortoise, such as are abundant in the Ganges at the present day, was met with. Further down again, at 380 feet, was a layer of fresh-water shells, and then a bed of decayed wood, showing that there was once a forest growing

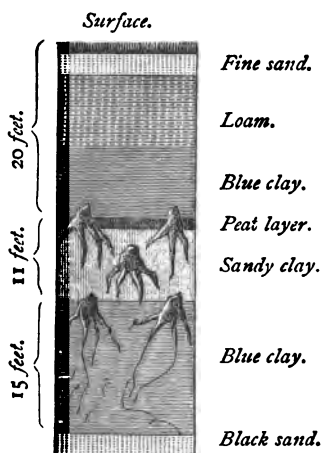


FIG. 5.—Section of Ground exposed in a Tank at Sealdah, Calcutta.

on ground that is now 380 feet below the surface; but which must at that time have been the surface, and as high up as the present surface of the Súndarbans. The old land surface, then, must have sunk at least 370 feet since the time when these trees grew; and all the enormous mass of earth, now covering them, must have been since deposited from the rivers. From observations like these, we learn that all these broad plains of Bengal have been formed of the sand and clay brought down by the waters of the rivers: and such is also the character of the great Gangetic plain of the North-West

Provinces, as well as the similar plain of Orissa, that of the Godávarí and other great rivers.

Let us now make an ideal journey to the Khási Hills in Sylhet. Up to the foot of these hills, we find the plains are very much like the rest of Bengal, except that the jhíls are larger and more numerous; and if we make our journey in the rains, we shall probably find the country flooded; but when, leaving the swampy plain, we begin to ascend from Tharia Ghát by the road to Cherra Púnji, we meet with hard stone and rocks of several kinds not seen before. A little way up the ascent the rock is like sand hardened into stone; and at one place, diligent search will enable us to discover embedded in this stone (called *sandstone*) shells of several kinds. They are not like those met with in the clay beds around Calcutta, but rather like shells of animals that live in the sea; not indeed identical with any that *now* live in the sea, but so much like them, that we can entertain no doubt that we have before us the remains of marine animals. Leaving this place and continuing our ascent, we traverse a great mass of sandstone all formed in layers,[1] sometimes horizontal, sometimes highly inclined; and at the top, close to Cherra Púnji, we see, on the left, a little hill containing a bed of coal, and consisting chiefly of another kind of hard rock, which, when burnt, yields lime, and is therefore called *limestone*. This limestone too contains shells, but they are not like those found in the sandstone at the bottom of the hill; nor, with a few exceptions, exactly like any now living. Like the former, however, they resemble marine shells; and we infer therefore that they were formed by animals that at one time lived in the sea. But if so, great changes must have taken place since these creatures lived, for they are now more than 4,000 feet above the sea. Thus, then, we learn from the shells they contain, that the rocks forming some of our hills have been formed in the sea, in the manner described in the last chapter; and that the old sea bottom, by some means or other, has been lifted up so as to form a lofty chain of hills.

We have thus learned that all the rocky or earthy materials forming the plains of Bengal and the part of the Khási Hills that I have just described, have been deposited from water,

[1] See woodcut, Fig. 7, page 60.

in some cases from fresh, in others from sea water, and that they are all formed in layers termed *beds* or *strata*. All such rocks (for the term *rock* is applied by geologists indiscriminately to sand and sandstone, loam, clay, and limestone, in fact to all earthy or stony masses whether soft or hard,) are termed *stratified* rocks; and this bedded or stratified structure is an indication that such rocks have been formed in water. From the fact that they are formed of *sediment*, or that which had settled down from muddy water, they are also called *sedimentary rocks*.

Now let us suppose we make a journey up to Rániganj to the north-west of Calcutta; or, still better, to the Barákar station, some twenty miles further on. The surface here is no longer flat as in Lower Bengal, but undulating; and every stream and river flows at the bottom of a depression, the surface sloping down gently towards it from some distance on either side. This surface is generally covered with soil of a yellowish colour, unlike that of the rice-fields of Jessore and Dacca, and not so fertile. But this soil is of no great thickness; wherever an excavation is made to the depth of a few feet, and everywhere in the banks of the smaller streams or nálás, where their channels are cut deeply into the ground, hard rocks are exposed, which we readily recognise as sandstones. In some places also we meet with layers of clay, or hard clay breaking up in thin slabs, termed *shales*, and occasionally beds of *coal*. All these are stratified, like the rocks of the Khási Hills; and (with the exception of the coal, which is the remains of an ancient forest,) have been formed in water. But if we go a few miles to the north beyond the Adjai, or to the south a little beyond the Dámúdá, or up the Great Trunk road for three or four miles beyond the Barákar river, we come upon rocks of quite a different character. These latter are very hard and compact, frequently containing little shining black or grey scales of a mineral called *mica*, and with no distinct stratification. This is a *crystalline* rock. It never contains the remains of animals, whether of land or fresh water; and sometimes it looks as if parts of it had at one time been actually liquid, or at all events soft, so that it has been squeezed and contorted in a very irregular manner. This rock is termed generally *gneiss*; and there is reason to believe that though at some former time it may have been a stratified

rock, it has since been heated and so acted upon by heated water under great pressure, that all the materials of which it consists have undergone a chemical change, and have been re-arranged. Rocks like this are very common in India. Except the soil of the surface, no other rock than varieties of gneiss is to be met with over the greater part of Southern India, and the same is generally the case in the western part of Orissa (in the Garhját states) and in Chutia Nágpúr and Hazáribagh. The greater part of the Himálaya is made up of rocks more or less similar, and so is all the northern part of the Gáro and Khási Hills. Whenever a series of stratified rocks can be followed down to their lowest layer, as a rule the bottom layer is found to rest on this *gneiss*. From the fact that gneiss has probably at one time been stratified and subsequently greatly altered or *metamorphosed*, a term which means much the same thing, it is termed a *metamorphic* rock.

These two classes of rocks, the *stratified* or *sedimentary* and the *metamorphic*, are by far the most common. But there are yet two other classes, termed respectively *volcanic* and *granitic* rocks, which have originated in a different way. In the Rájmahál Hills the former of these occur, apparently in layers, alternating with true sedimentary rocks, but their inner structure is not stratified. The stone of which they consist is generally hard and heavy; and sometimes contains rounded cavities which have been afterwards filled with minerals of a different kind. At some former time, this rock issued in a liquid molten state from the interior of the earth and flowed over the surface, or perhaps over the bottom of some lake; after which, being cooled by exposure to the cold air or water, it became solid, and so formed a layer as we now see it, on the top of which layers of sedimentary rock were afterwards deposited in the way I have already described. Sometimes rocks of the same kind are met with in a different kind of arrangement. A very good instance may be seen between the Núnia nálá and the Assansol Dâk Bungalow, about half-way between Rániganj and the Barákar, on the Great Trunk road. At this place, a line of rounded masses of very hard dark-coloured stone, very different from the sandstones and other stratified rocks of which I have spoken, may be traced across the country for many miles, sometimes forming a rocky ridge above the general surface, at other times nearly covered by the

soil and only indicated by rounded blocks partly protruding from it or quite loose and resting upon it. This marks the top (or *out-crop* as it is technically termed) of a *dyke* of volcanic rock. If all the sandstones and coal beds that lie on either side of it were cleared away, it would be seen to stand out like a gigantic wall, and however deeply the excavation might be carried, the bottom of it would never be reached. In fact, it reaches far down into the depths of the earth, where it is connected with some large deeply-seated mass of volcanic rock; and at some former time it must have issued in a molten state, filling a gigantic crack more than twenty miles long, and, where it crosses the Great Trunk road, 120 feet across. Many other similar dykes may be seen about Rániganj, though not so large as this. Wherever the sandstones and the coal are in contact with these dykes, the former are seen to be hardened and altered as if they had been baked; as indeed they have been, by the intense heat of the dyke when molten.

In Western India, rocks of this kind are met with, exceeding in extent and magnitude, as far as we know, any similar mass elsewhere in the world. All the country between Nágpúr and Bombay is covered with enormous sheets of dark-coloured rock, which, at some former time, have been poured out in a molten state over the country, from volcanos that now no longer exist. The hills formed by them have a very peculiar appearance, being frequently flat on the top and with very steep sides. Sometimes the sides, when seen from a distance, appear to be broken by terraces, looking like gigantic steps, as shown in the woodcut of the Bore Ghát near Bombay on the next page. From this peculiarity (which is owing to the manner in which this part of the country has been formed, viz., by successive outpourings of rock of unequal degrees of hardness, since worn away unequally by the action of rain-water, the atmosphere and rivers), such rocks are often termed *Trap*,[1] a name derived from the Swedish word signifying a stair, or step. The term is a very useful one, and is applied to rocks of the kind when they form dykes, as well as when they present the step-like arrangement. Thus the dyke spoken of above would be called a *trap-dyke*.

There are other kinds of rocks having their origin in

[1] *Trappa*, Swed.; *Treppe*, German.

volcanos, but as they are of less importance than these *trappean* rocks, we may defer their description for the present.

The origin of *granitic* rocks is in so far similar to that of volcanic rocks, that, like these latter, they have been in a liquid state in the interior of the earth; and while in this condition, they have been forced into other rocks (not themselves liquefied, but perhaps only softened,) breaking into them and through them, and afterwards becoming cooled and solidified very gradually. But there is this important distinction between them: while trappean rocks are often poured out over the surface, granitic rocks are never met with in such a situation; and there is reason to believe that they have in all

FIG. 6.—View of the Bore Ghát.

cases cooled down very slowly, while yet deep in the interior of the earth. Long afterwards, they have become exposed at the surface, when, by the action of seas and rivers, together with those movements of the earth's crust which we have yet to speak of, either the whole of the rocks originally covering them have been worn away, or they have been thrust up in some great mountain chain and exposed at its deep fissures. Hence it results that they are very frequently met with in mountain chains, such as the Himálaya, generally breaking into rocks of the *metamorphic* class. In appearance, and in the minerals that compose them, they much resemble these

latter, except that they rarely show any trace of that layer-like arrangement of the minerals, termed *foliation*, that is very common in gneiss. Sometimes, indeed, it is almost impossible to tell one of these rocks from the other; for gneiss, when very highly *metamorphosed*, becomes to all intents and purposes a granite. But true gneiss is never intruded into other rocks, as are volcanic rocks and granite, and this fact, and generally the peculiarity of its mineral arrangement, are characters by which the last may be distinguished.

All rocks then, with insignificant exceptions, belong to one or other of these four classes,—*stratified* or *sedimentary*, *metamorphic*, (which are stratified rocks altered by heat and the action of heated water in the interior of the earth,) *volcanic*, and *granitic* rocks. All sedimentary rocks have been formed on the bottoms of seas, lakes and rivers, while those of the last two classes have proceeded from great depths in the interior of the earth. We know a great deal more about the way in which sedimentary rocks are formed, and under what circumstances it results that, sometimes clay, sometimes sand, and sometimes limestone forms their material, than we do in the case of volcanic and granitic rocks; for we can, to some extent, watch what goes on in seas and rivers, and even obtain specimens of the bottoms; but we cannot penetrate to those depths in the interior of the earth at which rocks are melted and metamorphosed. But in some respects the former are the more interesting to us, because we find buried in them, and still recognisable, the remains of creatures that have lived in past times, and thus we learn a great deal of the wondrous changes that animals and plants have undergone, ages before man existed.

Not only do we thus learn that the whole animal kingdom has continually been subject to changes as great as those of the plains and seas that they tenanted, but we learn also the order in which one kind of animal has succeeded another in past time. It is not difficult to understand how this can be discovered. The case of the limestone and the sandstone of the Khási Hills, already described, will afford us an excellent illustration of the method. The annexed woodcut represents a geological section of the southern margin of the Khási Hills, —that is, what would be seen, if the hills at Cherra Púnji were cut through from north to south so as to expose the arrange-

ment of the rocks that form them; *b* represents the position of the sandstone containing marine shells, while *a* represents the limestone. The sandstone here must clearly have been formed before the limestone, because the latter rests on the former; and therefore the creatures whose remains are found in the sandstone must have lived long before those, the shells of which are embedded in the limestone. In the interval, a mass of sand not less than 1,200 feet thick (since hardened into stone) must have been deposited on the spot. How long this would take to accumulate we cannot well tell, but it must have been

FIG. 7.—Geological Section of a part of the Khási Hills.

a very long time indeed; for it had all to be worn away from the land of that day by the action of the seas and rivers, and this is far from being a rapid process. Moreover, it would appear that, in the interval, nearly the whole of the shelled animals and other creatures inhabiting the sea had died out, and had been replaced by others differing from them; and this we have every reason to believe is a process of extreme slowness. It is therefore beyond doubt that a very long period, certainly many thousands of years, elapsed, while these great beds of sandstone were being slowly piled up on the bottom of the sea.

By comparing together the animal remains, such as shells, bones, and the like, that are met with in sedimentary rocks in different parts of the world, it is found that each kind of animal has continued to exist for a certain time, in some cases longer, in others shorter; and that when a kind has once died out and become extinct, it does not reappear at any later epoch. Consequently their remains, termed *fossil remains* or simply *fossils*, characterise definite periods of the earth's history; and when a considerable number of identical fossils are found associated together in sedimentary rocks in two widely distant countries, they indicate that these rocks were formed about the same time; at all events within such a limited

period that the animals, whose remains are found in both, continued to live during the interval. Such rocks are said to belong to the same *formation*. Thus we have learned that the sandstones of the Khási Hills belong to about the same period of the earth's history as the chalk which forms the hills and cliffs of the English counties Kent and Sussex, and which is imported into India for writing on the black-boards of our schoolrooms and for many other purposes. This formation is called the *cretaceous formation*, from the Latin word signifying *chalk*. There are other deposits of the same age in Trichinopoly and South Arcot in Southern India, and again at Bágh, not far from Indore; but these are sands, gravels, clays, or limestone, in no case chalk. The summits of certain of the mountains bordering the Spiti valley in Tibet are also composed of a limestone of the Cretaceous period; and since this rock was formed on the bottom of the sea, it is clear that these gigantic mountains have been lifted up or *upheaved* since the Cretaceous period. There are but very few creatures, still existing, of those that lived in the cretaceous seas; and these few are such as live in very deep water.

In like manner, the limestone containing fossils at the top of the Khási Hills, close to Cherra Púnji, is found to be of about the same age as a portion of the Khirthar range in Sind; as certain limestones that occur in the Pyrenees and the Alps of Europe, and as the gravels, clays, &c., on which both London and Paris are built. The coal beds lying to the west of the Barákar are known to be of the same age as those that occur in the Nerbudda valley, near Chánda in the Central Provinces, and in the Nizam's territory in Southern India; and lastly, the coal fields of Bengal and the Central Provinces generally are about of the same age as the coal of Newcastle in Australia, and a formation which covers a large part of South Africa. These are far more ancient than any of the formations previously spoken of (probably of Permian age).

The mineral character of a formation, such as chalk, limestone or sandstone, does not then, taken by itself, mark the age of the formation. A substance exactly like chalk is now forming on the bottom of the great oceans, down to depths of 2,000 fathoms, as we know from the specimens of the bottom that have been obtained in deep-sea soundings; and a sandbank of the present or any past age may in process of time become

a sandstone, under the influence of pressure and those chemical changes that are always in progress in the rocks. The geological age of stratified rocks is ascertained in the first instance by the order in which the layers rest on one another, those which are below being necessarily older than those which rest on them; and secondly by their fossils, which enable us to identify rocks as being of the same age, or nearly so, when they occur far apart, and perhaps neither resting on nor covered by any other stratified rocks.

By thus comparing the stratified rocks of different parts of the world, geologists have distinguished a number of great formations, and have determined the order in which they have succeeded one another in time. These are given in the following table, which begins with the most recent, the others following in the order of increasing antiquity:—

Post Tertiary		
Pleiocene ...	Tertiary or Cainozoic	Neozoic Formations.
Miocene ...		
Eocene ...		
Cretaceous ...	Secondary or Mesozoic	
Jurassic or Oolitic		
Triassic ...		
Permian ...	Palæozoic Formations.	
Carboniferous ...		
Devonian ...		
Silurian ...		
Cambrian ...		
Laurentian ...		

Since no stratified rocks are ever formed on dry land, it follows that any region that has been land during the whole period of one of these formations can have no rocks of that age. And since, as we have seen, every formation is formed of materials derived from the destruction of those which preceded it, and which have become land in the interval, it also follows that formations which once existed in certain regions have since been destroyed. Thus it happens that in India, as in other parts of the world, many of these formations are not now to be met with, and perhaps have never existed there. India, south of the Ganges, is peculiarly deficient in this

respect; and the chief reason is, that the greater part of the Indian peninsula has been chiefly in the condition of dry land from very early times. England, on the other hand, and a part of the Himálaya and the Punjáb, which have been occupied by the sea, in part at least, through very long periods, consist of rocks which represent the majority of the formations enumerated in the Table.

It is not in general so easy to ascertain the age of a volcanic or granitic rock as that of a sedimentary rock; nor can we very well learn when any particular rock was metamorphosed. Still, in some cases, this may be discovered with considerable precision. Of the trap-dykes at Rániganj and Barákar, we know at least that they are of later age than the coal-bearing rocks that they have broken through, but it is as yet doubtful to *what* later period they belong. The great trap-flows of Western India partly cover rocks of Cretaceous age, and must therefore have been poured forth after these were formed. Moreover, near Broach and Surat, certain rocks rest upon them that are known by their fossil remains to be of Eocene age, and these contain broken fragments of the trap rocks: therefore the trap rocks of Western India are older than these. In this case the age of the trap rocks has been determined therefore with considerable exactitude.

Summary.—In this chapter I have described the principal classes of rocks that constitute the superficial part of the earth; of the interior we know very little, and that little will be more conveniently noticed later on. We have seen that most of the rocks have either been formed very slowly by deposition at the bottom of the sea, or in lakes and river inundations; the materials being the mud, sand, &c., that are worn away from the surface of the land; or that they have been softened or molten or otherwise rendered liquid in the interior of the earth, and, when liquid, have either been simply forced into other more solid rocks, or poured out over the surface, (sometimes indeed over the sea-bottom,) and have then gradually cooled and become solid. According to their mode of origin, they may be spoken of as *aqueous* or water-formed rocks, or as *igneous* rocks; by which terms is meant that they have been brought into their present condition by the agency of water and of heat respectively. Rocks which have been originally formed by water, but have been subsequently

softened and altered by heat, without being actually liquefied, are termed *metamorphic.* The *stratified* and *metamorphic* rocks form by far the greater part of the earth's surface, and indicate that every part of the earth has at some time or other been covered by water. *Stratified* rocks are distinguished by their bedded or stratified structure, *igneous* rocks by their being intruded into other rocks, or, in the case of certain volcanic rocks, poured out over the surface. They are also to be recognised by their mineral structure; but this is a matter which can only be studied in the rocks themselves, mere description being useless. For this reason I have not attempted to describe the different varieties of each class of rocks, but have only referred to some of the commonest stratified rocks, such as clay, sand, sandstone, limestone, &c. Every opportunity should be taken by the student to obtain specimens of these, if he cannot visit and examine them in their native sites; but he must bear in mind that this, like all other parts of geology, can be properly studied only in the field.

In the sedimentary rocks are found the remains of creatures and plants that have existed in past times; and by studying their forms, and comparing them with existing animals and plants, a wonderful history has been opened up to us. From them we have learned that man was not always a denizen of the earth; but is, on the contrary, only one of the most recent of its inhabitants; and while many of our most familiar animals are a little, if at all, more ancient than he is, others have existed from very distant periods. How or when the earth began *to be*, geology can never tell us; but we know that everything on its surface has changed again and again. As one kind of creature has died out, others have appeared and replaced it, and this has gone on continuously and without a break, from the very earliest times of which we know anything. In this grand history, the notion of *time* presents itself under a new and unfamiliar aspect. Before the unmeasured past that geology reveals, our well-known divisions of months, years, and centuries sink into insignificance. We no longer speak of the life of an individual, but of that of a *species* or kind of animal; and an *epoch*, in geological language, means the duration of a whole creation of living things. As in astronomy, when we try to express in numbers the distance of the fixed stars, the figures are such as convey no distinct meaning to our

minds; so in geology, the vast periods that have rolled away before man appeared, transcend all our powers of conceiving them.

The feeling of the learner as he gazes for the first time on some old Silurian crag, and tries to realise the story told in its contorted strata and rugged surface, abraded by the breakers, and then half buried beneath the gravels of an only less ancient Devonian sea, has been well recorded by Playfair when, standing on a rocky headland of the Berwick coast, Hutton traced out the meaning of the stony chronicle before them. "The mind," he says, "seemed to grow giddy by looking so far into the abyss of time; and while we listened with earnestness and admiration to the philosopher, who was now unfolding to us the order and series of these wonderful events, we became sensible how much further reason may sometimes go than imagination can venture to follow."

of many years are found to have sunk, or to have risen above the position which they formerly occupied; or by beds of recent shells, the wrecks of ships, &c., being found at consider able heights above the sea. Evidence of this kind may be met with around the coasts of India. On the southern bank of the Chilka Lake in Orissa, a bed of mud containing shells of the same kind that now live in the outlet of the lake, (where it communicates with the sea,) occurs at a height of twenty or thirty feet above the highest level of the water. This mud-bed was at one time the bottom of the lake, and must have been elevated thirty or forty feet to its present position, since the animals lived the shells of which it contains. At many places along the Madras coast, similar beds of shells occur a few feet below the soil, sometimes several miles inland, and at levels of ten or twenty feet above the sea. In the excavation of the coast canals that run to Madras from the Pulicat Lake, and thence to Sadras, beds of this kind are exposed; and in the districts of South Arcot and Tanjore are many similar examples. The northern extremity of Ceylon around Jaffna, with a part of the opposite coast of Tinnevelly, consists entirely of coral rock, containing numerous embedded shells, all of the same kinds as are now living in the sea around the coast: and in Kathiawár, beds of similar shells were met with by Mr. Theobald, many feet above the sea. In all these cases, an elevation of the coast has taken place, producing more or less new land; and although the people preserve no traditions of the event, it is clear that it has taken place since the sea was tenanted by the same kinds of animals that now live in it.

But it is in South America that evidence is most abundant of a great elevation of the land in quite recent times. I have already mentioned the small upheavals that have occurred during earthquakes in the present century. But these are only minor episodes in a movement that has raised the whole of Patagonia, Chile, and La Plata, to heights varying up to 1,300 feet. At Valparaiso, for instance, shells once living on the sea bottom, are found undecayed on the surface of the ground at this height; and at Lima, the remains of pieces of woven rushes, decayed cotton string and heads of Indian corn, have been found embedded with sea-shells, at a height of eighty-two feet, showing that an elevation, to that extent at least, has taken

place since the country has been inhabited. Mr. Darwin's observations show, that the whole of the southern part of the South American continent has thus been equably upraised in times geologically recent. "In South America," he remarks, "everything has taken place on a grand scale, and all geological phenomena are still in active operation."

On a smaller scale, Europe furnishes examples of a similar kind. The northern part of Scandinavia has long been subject to a slow and imperceptible elevation. Near Uddevalle, shells adhering to the rock, as they once lived, were found by Sir Charles Lyell, 100 feet above the sea: and marks cut in the rocks in 1820, at certain places north of Stockholm, were found to be four or five inches higher above the sea level, when re-examined fourteen years afterwards. From all the evidence that has been collected, Sir Charles Lyell concludes that, proceeding from the North Cape southwards, to Stockholm, the rate of elevation diminishes from several feet to a few inches in a century.

All these observations relate to places on or near coast lines, but it is only in such situations that, as a rule, proofs of elevation or depression are easily obtained. The reason is, that all heights are measured from the level of the sea, and there are few countries where the heights of the interior have been known long enough and accurately enough, to enable us to say whether they have undergone any change. Only in such cases as that of Patagonia and that of Northern Scandinavia, where both coasts can be shown to have undergone the same kind of movement on a great scale, can we infer with much probability that the whole mass of the land has participated in the movement.

Hitherto I have spoken chiefly of movements of elevation. But downward movements sometimes occur. They are not in general quite so easy to trace, because when land has once been covered by the sea, it is not open to examination. On the south coast of England and the opposite coast of France, there are many places, however, in which the submerged remains of former forests are exposed when the water falls very low at spring tides; and nearer home, I have already noticed the occurrence of stems of Súndri trees, exposed in digging tanks to depths below the low-water level of the sea; and in the case of the boring at Fort William, at 380 feet below the surface. The southern part of Sweden is known to be gradually sinking,

while the northern part is, as we have seen, rising; and from evidence drawn from the habits of the coral animal and the shape and character of coral islands such as the Maldives and the Laccadives, and from the occurrence of submerged banks of dead coral, it has been inferred that many parts of the ocean in which these and similar islands occur, have been subject to more or less considerable subsidence.

What is the cause of these great movements, that slowly, in the course of ages, work such great changes in the form and elevation of the land? Of this we know very little; little more indeed than that they are in some way connected with the condition of the interior of the earth; and are probably due to the shrinking of the earth, in consequence of a gradual loss of heat. It is now time that we should turn our attention to this subject.

The warmth or *temperature* of the ground surface is almost entirely dependent on the heat of the sun, and is therefore always greater in the day time than at night. It varies as the temperature of the air varies, but to a greater degree;[1] for when the sun has been shining upon it for some hours it becomes hotter than the air a foot or two above it, while on a clear night it becomes colder than the air. But this is true only of the *surface*. A few inches below, the difference of the day and night temperatures is very much less: and at a depth of about four feet, disappears; so that at this depth, the temperature is the same, day and night, at the same time of year. The difference of the summer and winter temperatures affects the ground to a much greater depth, but at eighty or ninety feet this also disappears. At Paris, a very delicate *thermometer*[2] in the cellars of the Observatory, ninety and a half feet below the surface, has marked the same temperature for fifty years. Below the level at which the heat of the ground is no longer affected

[1] In India, owing, as seems probable, to the greater absorption of the solar heat by the ground, its average temperature very appreciably exceeds that of the air. Thus, at Trevandrum, Mr. Brown found the ground at three feet deep 5·7° warmer than the air, and at Calcutta it is 4° warmer. Registers for one or two years only show a similar excess (between 4° and 5°) at Allahabad and Dehra Dun.

[2] A thermometer is an instrument for measuring temperature. It consists of a glass bulb filled with mercury, having a very fine tube attached, which is also partly filled with the fluid metal. With increase of temperature the mercury expands and fills more of the tube, and contracts as the temperature falls.

by the difference between summer and winter, the warmth increases the deeper we descend into the earth. The increase is much greater in some places than others; but on an average it is such, that it is calculated, that everywhere at a depth between 10,000 feet and 20,000 feet, the temperature is that at which water boils, or would boil if at the surface.

That the temperature of the interior of the earth is high is further proved by hot springs.

In the Karakpúr hills near Monghyr there are several springs of hot water, gushing out of the earth or from cavities in the rocks. One of these, close to Monghyr, is well known as the Sita-Khúnd. Another well-known spring of hot water is one that gushes out at Gangútri at the source of the Ganges, and many others are known in different parts of India. All these springs come from a great depth, and their heat is derived from rocks deep in the earth, through which the water has passed before coming to the surface. In volcanic countries hot springs are very common; and they occur also among hills and mountains, where the rocks have been much disturbed at some former period; as is the case both in the Karakpúr hills and the Himálaya. They are never met with in the middle of great river plains, where the deposits formed by the river are of considerable thickness. It would be in vain therefore to search for such springs in the rice-fields of Lower Bengal.

But the most striking proof of the high temperature of the earth's interior is afforded by volcanos. A volcano is the orifice or opening of a vent or channel, which communicates with the interior of the earth; and through which heated water and steam, various gases, and stony matters frequently liquefied by heat, are ejected, in some cases continually, in other cases occasionally, at intervals of many years; while the intervening periods are periods of rest, during which the orifice is completely or partly closed.

In India there is at the present day no active volcano. The nearest is that of Barren Island, an isolated volcano forming a small island in the Bay of Bengal, not far from the Andaman Islands. The accompanying figure is a representation of this island, reduced from one given in the fourth volume of the "Asiatic Researches." It consists of a conical hill, surrounded by a ring-shaped mountain, once continuous, but now broken down on one side, as shown in the figure; and at the summit

of the former is an orifice, through which sulphurous gases are emitted, and which is termed the *crater*. Both the conical and ring-shaped hills are formed of stony matter which has been ejected from the crater during former periods of activity; for there has been no eruption of this particular volcano for the last seventy years. In 1795, Captain Blair describes the smaller central cone as throwing out showers of red-hot stones of several tons weight, and enormous volumes of smoke; and Horsburg states that, in 1803, the volcano was observed to explode every ten minutes, projecting each time a column of black smoke perpendicularly to a considerable height; and in the

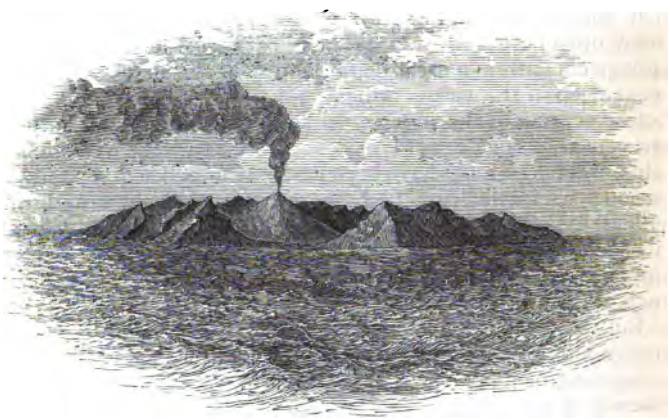


FIG. 8.—Barren Island in the Bay of Bengal.

night a fire of considerable size continued to burn on the east side of the mountain.

The whole island is formed of the materials thus ejected, including melted rock, termed *lava*, which has poured out from the lower part of the mountain, and is now solidified as a hard, black, cindery-looking mass. The whole of the cavity within the ring-shaped mountain is an old crater; and the cone, which is nearly 1,000 feet high, has been formed by the matters ejected when the activity of the volcano had much declined. Were it again to become as active as it once was, the first act of the eruption would probably be to destroy the

greater part of this cone, and it might be, even a part of the outer ring, a new crater being perhaps formed in a different spot. Such has been the history of the well-known volcano at Vesuvius near Naples; which, up to the year 79 of the Christian era, was thought to be extinct, and was covered with cultivation, large towns being built around its foot. In that year it broke out again in a very violent eruption: a great part of the old ring was destroyed, a new cone and crater formed, and the cities Herculaneum and Pompeii were completely buried beneath the ashes and lava ejected from the mountain. For more than 1,500 years, their existence remained a mere historical tradition, but they have now been excavated, and not only have the public buildings, the theatres, baths, dwelling-houses and shops of the ancient Roman inhabitants of Pompeii been laid open to us, with their wall paintings and sculpture as fresh as they were 1,800 years ago, but all the details of their domestic appliances are brought to light: and by pouring plaster of Paris into the cavities left by the bodies of the buried inhabitants, casts have been taken, which reproduce the external forms of persons who perished in a catastrophe 1,800 years ago. That this city has been so completely preserved, is owing to its having been buried beneath the light volcanic ash or dust which forms a large part of the ejected matter of volcanic eruptions. Cases are on record in which this has been poured forth in such vast quantities as completely to obscure the sky. Such was the case in the great eruption of Tumboro, a volcano in the island of Sumbawa, in 1815. It is stated that "the darkness occasioned in the daytime, by the ashes of this eruption, in Java (more than two hundred miles to the westward), was so profound that nothing equal to it was ever witnessed in the darkest night;" and some of the finest particles were transported to the islands of Amboyna and Banda: which last is 800 miles east from the site of the volcano. The cinders floating on the sea to the west of Sumatra "formed a mass two feet thick, and several miles in extent, through which ships with difficulty forced their way.

The recent eruption of Krakatau, a small island in the strait between Java and Sumatra, in the magnitude of its phenomena, in local destructiveness, and in historic interest, may fairly rank with the above. Up to May 1883, the volcano had been long inactive. The island, about five miles long and

three broad, rose steeply from the sea, and culminated in a volcanic cone 2,700 feet high, clothed from base to summit with a luxuriant growth of forest and tropical vegetation. On the 20th May, several shocks, accompanied by loud explosions and hollow reverberating sounds, were noticed at Buitenzorg and Batavia, about 100 miles distant from Krakatau; and a ship, which passed the island on the 22nd, observed a dome-shaped mass of vapour, mingled with smoke of a dark grey colour, rising from the lower part of the island. The activity of the volcano continued during the months of June and July; but it was not until the 26th and 27th August that the eruption took place, the effects of which were sensibly world-wide, and have rendered this outbreak, henceforth, one of the most famous on record. The volume of ashes and pumice then ejected was such, that ships within a radius of twenty or thirty miles were in absolute darkness after 9 A.M. of the 27th, and in one case from the evening of the 26th, and in September, the sea of Lampong Bay, about forty or fifty miles to the north, was still covered with pumice 14 feet thick. The neighbouring coasts of Java and Sumatra were swept repeatedly by great sea waves, estimated in two instances at 30 or 40 metres (120 to 130 feet) high, destroying the villages of Anjer, Merak, Telok, Betong, and many others, and drowning nearly their entire populations. Up to the 1st November, 32,635 persons had been numbered as the victims of the eruption. The great outburst, which took place on the morning of the 27th, produced a concussion of the atmosphere that caused the barometer to oscillate through half an inch to one inch in a minute, and was propagated as a wave of atmospheric disturbance round the world, repeating its passage at intervals of thirty-seven hours, as it completed the circuit again and again, to not less than three and a half revolutions; since, seven transits of the wave are recorded in certain of the autographic barometric registers of Europe and America. And for more than six months after the eruption, the loftier strata of the earth's atmosphere remained charged with impalpable volcanic ash, in such quantity as to cause an anticipation of the morning dawn, and a prolongation of the evening sky glow, recorded in all parts of the world up to the end of 1883 and well into 1884.

Volcanos rarely occur isolated. Most frequently they are

arranged in a linear series, and some of these lines of volcanos are many thousand miles in length. Thus, Barren Island is now the northernmost of a line of volcanos which extends through the whole of Sumatra, Java, and the smaller islands Sumbawa, Timor, &c., up to New Guinea. Another line runs through Japan and the Philippine Islands to the same point, and a third extends to the eastward, through the Solomon Islands to the New Hebrides. In the Andes of South America, which contain some of the loftiest volcanos of the world, the arrangement is of the same character, and so also in Mexico.

Another very general character is, that most of them occur either on islands or at no great distance from the sea; and it has been thought that the percolation of water to the heated interior of the earth is one of the causes which determine eruptions. Vast quantities of steam and heated water are among the substances poured forth on such occasions, and the expansive power of highly heated steam is such as certainly might exert the enormous explosive force manifested in volcanic eruptions.

Closely connected with volcanos, are those disturbances of the ground, which I have already spoken of as *earthquakes.* Volcanic districts are especially liable to them, and great eruptions are generally preceded by earthquakes; as if those explosive forces which produce the eruption were struggling to find an outlet. But they are not restricted to the neighbourhood of active volcanos. Some of the most violent, indeed, have occurred in places where there is now no active volcano, and there are few countries in which slight shocks are not occasionally felt. There is no active volcano, for instance, in the neighbourhood of Kachh; and in Bengal we sometimes have slight earthquake shocks, although, as I have already stated, there is no volcano nearer to us than Barren Island. Most of those that we feel in Bengal proceed from the eastward; from the Irawadi valley and the country adjacent. One which was felt in August, 1858, was most severe in Ava, and another on the 10th January, 1869, was extremely severe in Kachar and the hills to the northward. But below Ava there is a large extinct volcano called Puppa Doung; and another, Hawshuen-shan, also extinct, exists in the immediate neighbourhood of Momien. These prove that at no distant date (in a geological sense) the line of volcanos, which now terminates in Barren

Island, has extended far up the line of the Irawadi valley and the country adjacent to it; and the earthquakes, which proceed from this region, may be regarded as due to the same causes which were once powerful enough to produce large volcanos in the same tract.

An earthquake is a trembling of the ground, a kind of molecular wave or vibration, propagated through the solid earth; in the same way that if a long massive bar of iron be struck at one end with a heavy hammer, the vibration is propagated through the bar to the further end. The original cause is, very likely, that which Mr. Mallet has suggested, viz., a sudden crushing of the rocks, deep down in the earth, just beneath the place where the earthquake is most violent. The changes that precede and cause this crushing will be explained in the next chapter. Great earthquakes are very destructive, especially to buildings; which, in slight cases, are cracked and thrown out of the perpendicular, and in severe cases, thrown down in ruins.

One of the most destructive earthquakes of modern times was that which occurred at Lisbon on the 1st November, 1755. A sound like that of thunder was heard underground, and immediately afterwards a violent shock threw down the greater part of the city. In the course of six minutes, sixty thousand persons perished. The destruction was much increased by a gigantic wave (the effect of the earthquake), which rolled in from the sea; the water at first retired and laid the bar of the river dry; it then rolled in, rising fifty feet or more above its ordinary level. This earthquake was felt over an extent of the earth's surface, which Humboldt computes to be four times greater than the area of Europe, but nowhere with such violence as at Lisbon.

Summary.—The phenomena, of which an account has been given in this chapter, have their origin in the interior of the earth; and the agent is heat. The heat is undoubtedly so great, that were it not for the enormous pressure of the solid rocks that form the surface (together with that of the great mass of the sea) everything would be in a molten state: but, on the other hand, the pressure is so enormous, that were it not for the great heat, everything would be crushed into a solid, denser and heavier than copper or lead. What is the actual condition of the earth's interior we do not well know; but it is the opinion

of some of our best physicists, that as a whole, the earth is a very rigid mass: for it is computed that, were it not so, tides would be produced in the solid earth like those of the sea, and observation shows that there are no such tides.

That the earth's interior is at a very high temperature is proved to us by the existence of volcanos and hot springs, and more especially by the fact that, wherever a deep mine or well is sunk, the heat of the ground is found to increase steadily the deeper the excavation is carried.

How the interior of the earth has acquired this high temperature, is a question which we cannot well answer from actual experience. It has been shown by Fourier, (a very eminent French mathematician, who lived at the beginning of the present century,) that the earth cannot have received this internal heat from the sun, for then it would be hottest at the surface; whereas we have seen that it becomes hotter as we descend towards the interior. The only probable explanation that we can give is, that this heat is primeval, and has existed in it ever since the earth acquired its present form. It is considered probable that at some immeasurably distant period, long before it was tenanted by living creatures, our globe was an exceedingly hot liquid, or even gaseous mass, something like the sun on a small scale, and that through countless ages it has cooled slowly to its present state. It is cooling even now; for more heat goes away from the surface into space than is absorbed by it from the sun; but this loss of heat is very slow; and many hundreds of thousands of years may yet elapse before any considerable effects of the cooling become perceptible to its inhabitants. In the next chapter we shall see how this cooling has resulted in the production of mountain chains and some of these volcanic phenomena, the elevation and sinking of the land, &c., that have been described in this chapter.

CHAPTER VI.

MOUNTAIN CHAINS.

In the last chapter I have spoken of only one class of mountains, viz., those formed of volcanic rocks. We have seen that volcanos are mounds of stony materials, accumulated round an orifice communicating with the earth's interior, from which they have been ejected; and hence they have generally a conical form. Sometimes they occur in clusters like the mountains of Iceland, the Azores, and Canary Islands; but more frequently in long chains, like those of Java and the Andes; and in this latter case they are frequently associated with a more or less continuous mountain range. Although mountain ranges are frequently destitute of active volcanos (for there is no volcano in any of the ranges that traverse India, nor is there any in the Alps or Pyrenees of Europe), there is at other times an evident association of the kind. Even mountains which, like the Himálaya, contain no volcanic cone, most frequently exhibit here and there masses of volcanic rock; which prove that, at some past period, they have been the seat of volcanic activity: and the existence of hot springs and the occasional occurrence of earthquakes in this mountain range, testify that the power formerly so active, though subdued, is not yet departed or extinct.

Those who have seen the Himálaya, or the Western Ghâts, the Gáro, Khási, and Jaintia Hills of Eastern Bengal, or the ridges of the Arakan Yoma, which run between the Irawadi and the Bay of Bengal, will understand what is meant by *a mountain chain;* and, on a smaller scale, the Rájmahál hills, or those of Karakpúr which terminate at Monghyr, will equally

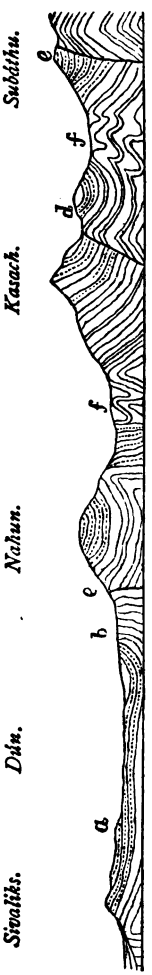


FIG. 9.—Geological Section of a portion of the Simla Ridge.

serve as examples. A *mountain range* or *chain* is a tract of elevated and broken ground, generally much longer than it is broad, and consisting of one or more ridges parallel to each other and to the longer axis; from which other ridges branch off more or less at right angles. Between each pair of ridges lies a valley with its stream or river, which carries off the drainage of the ridge on either side, and is continually deepening the valley in which it runs. It carries away the waste of the mountain slopes, in the form of sand and mud, to spread them abroad over the low plains beyond the mountains, or to deposit them in the depths of some distant ocean.

To understand how a mountain range is formed, let us examine the structure of a part of the ridge on which Simla is built; which will serve as a fair example of mountain structure in general. Supposing a section to be made through the mountains, from the outer slopes of the Sivaliks to the hill of Bój above Subáthu (like some gigantic railway cutting), the appearance presented would be much like that shown in the accompanying figure.[1] The rocks would be at once recognised as those of the sedimentary class, whose mode of formation has been described in the fourth chapter. But how changed in appearance from the level layers which they once were, when spread abroad on the bottom of the sea! At *a*, where the section passes through the Sivalik hills, they are only lifted up and slightly inclined; but beyond, to the right, as we advance from the Dún into the mountains, they become turned up and contorted; as if, instead of being hard massive

[1] Taken from Mr. H. B. Medlicott's Report, in Vol. III. of the "Memoirs of the Geological Survey of India." I have taken the liberty of completing the details down to the level of the sea.

rock, they were so many layers of cloth, or other soft, flexible substance. At *b* the once horizontal layers are vertical; at *d* and *e* the whole mass has been broken across and dislocated; the rocks on one side of the fracture having been lifted up many thousands of feet; and at *f* they are crushed and crumpled together, as the leaves of a book might be, if placed edgewise between the boards of a powerful press. Were all these beds of sandstone and clay (now hardened into dense rock), spread out again, as they once were, in level layers, they would occupy probably twice the space that now intervenes between the Dún and the Bój (above Subáthu): and if we were to continue the section through the whole chain of the Himálaya for some 100 miles, and still further, across Tibet to the plains of the Gobi Desert, we should still find the same evidence of crushing and contortion. Here then is the work of a power, compared to which, the greatest earthquakes on record sink into insignificance. Since man began to record his experience of natural catastrophes, no one has ever witnessed such gigantic movements of the solid crust of the earth as here stand in evidence. Yet, in a geological sense, they are not ancient; or rather they are very recent. In these very rocks are found the bones of elephants and other animals, all indeed extinct, but still such as we know to have lived only in the latest ages of our earth: it may be that even men have witnessed them; but it so, they lived long anterior to the dawn of existing tradition.

If then we desire to ascertain how these changes came about, we must have recourse to some sources of information other than of history. We must endeavour to find out what power there is in nature competent to produce them; and having found such a power, we must examine whether the effects to be accounted for are such as might be expected from what we know of its action.

There is such a power in the gravitation of the earth: that is to say, in the force which draws every part of the earth towards its own centre; if we suppose that, by any means, the interior of the earth has contracted, and so ceased to afford a complete support to the solid layer that forms the external shell. To render this idea clear, let us suppose that the accompanying figure represents a section of the earth, cut in half, and exposing *a a*, the external shell, and *b b* all that lies within

it. Next, let us suppose that, from some cause, which has yet to be assigned, the interior portion of *b b* shrinks so as only to occupy the shaded place, while the shell is affected by no such shrinking, or is, at all events, less shrunken. The shell will then be left without support; and, under the influence of gravity, it must somehow adapt itself to the diminished size of the core. It can do so only by acquiring a diminished surface, which will be effected somewhat in the manner represented in Figs 11 and 12, which represent a small portion of the shell and nucleus, the dotted lines *a a* showing the original, and the solid lines *a' a'* the final position of the former. It is evident from the figures, that the portion of the shell *a a* must somehow squeeze itself into the narrower space at *a' a'*; and to

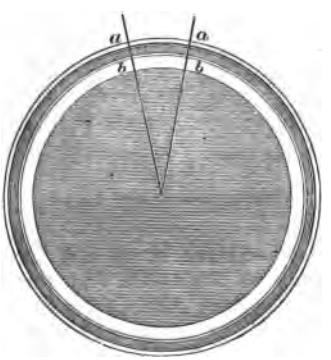


FIG. 10.

do so, either it must undergo fracture, and some portion of the fractured mass must protrude beyond the rest, as shown in Fig. 11; or else, if flexible, it may be crumpled up as represented in Fig. 12. Most probably the adaptation will be effected partly by fracture and dislocation, and partly by contortion. Now let us turn back to Fig. 9. Here we have fractures and dislocations of the same kind as in Fig. 11—and in the intervals, the bedded rocks are contorted just as we should expect, from their having to adapt themselves to a diminished space. Such is the general character of mountain ranges; and we must, therefore, regard them as portions of the earth's surface, which have been broken and crumpled up, in a

manner such as would follow from the shrinking or contraction of the interior. Thus we may have a portion of the surface, that has for ages been level, thrown up into a series of ridges, producing ranges of mountains as lofty as the Himálaya and the Andes. Another effect of this contortion and squeezing is a great change in the character of the rocks, viz., that which was described in the fourth chapter as *metamorphism*. The rocks have been so heated by the pressure that they have become softened and partially fused; and when cooled again, very hard, compact, and crystalline. In the Himálaya it is only on the flanks of the chain, viz., in the neighbourhood of

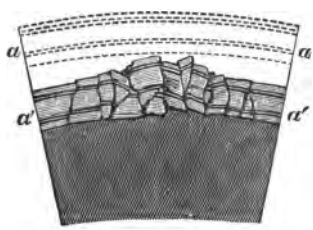


FIG. 11.

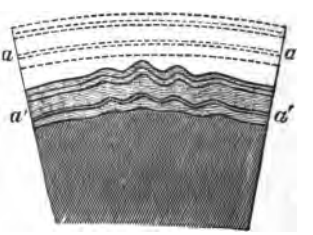


FIG. 12.

the Gangetic plains on the south, and in the valleys of the Spiti and the Sutlej on the north, that the rocks retain much of their original characters *distinctly* as water-formed deposits. All the great intervening mass, including the loftiest snow-covered peaks, consists of metamorphosed crystalline rocks, and such is also the case in the Alps, the Andes, and other great mountain chains. Here and there, masses of granite and other rocks of the same class, breaking through the fractured and contorted gneiss, show that, in some cases, the heat aided by water has been sufficient to liquefy the rock; and elsewhere, intruded rocks of the volcanic class bear witness to a similar action.

Paradoxical as it may seem, the structure of mountains shows us then, that they have been produced by crushing; by the necessity that some portion of the earth's surface shall accommodate itself within narrower limits; in consequence of which, that which is in excess, is squeezed up above the general level. This may form one or many parallel ridges, according to the

magnitude of the crushing, and to the extent of the country affected. In the case of the Himálaya there are many parallel ridges; and the whole of them may be regarded as forming only the southern border of a much more extensive elevation, the table-land of Tibet. It must not be supposed that the great movements, by which such mountain masses are produced, take place all at once. In the case of the Himálaya, for instance, it can be proved that the same kind of movement has been repeated again and again, at long intervals; so that sedimentary formations which were formed of the waste of the primitive ranges, have been themselves lifted up and contorted during later movements. The same is true of the Alps, and probably of all the greater mountain ranges. In the next and following chapters, we shall have more to say about the wearing down to which they are and have been subjected; and in consequence of which, they and all existing mountains present an appearance very different from that of the broken masses, which would result immediately from such a process as I have described.

We must now turn our attention to the cause of the earth's shrinking, which I have hitherto only *assumed* as the ulterior cause of the formation of mountains; and we must bear in mind, that it is not the mere fact of the shrinking that we have to account for; but that, to produce the effects described, this must take place unequally, and the interior must contract more than the surface. In the description, and Figs. 10, 11, and 12, on a previous page, I have supposed, for the sake of clearness, that the external shell is quite distinct from the inner mass, and that the latter contracts as a whole, so as to separate itself from the shell, which remains uncontracted; lastly, that the breaking up and falling in of the shell takes place subsequently as a distinct and independent movement. This of course is really not the case. The shell could not remain for an instant unsupported as it is represented in the figure, and must accommodate itself to the contracted nucleus, as fast as the latter contracts. But the final result will be the same.

The only cause we know of, competent to produce such an unequal shrinking, is that mentioned at the end of the last chapter, viz., the unequal loss of heat. A very familiar illustration of the shrinking of a cooling body may be seen in any blacksmith's shop. When a blacksmith makes an iron tire

for the wheel of a bullock cart, he makes it a little smaller than the wooden wheel to which it is to be fitted. He then covers it with burning cow-dung, and when thoroughly hot, puts it on the wheel. The heat has expanded it, and it now fits easily. Finally he cools it by throwing cold water upon it, causing it at the same time to contract to its former size, and, in so doing, it closes tightly on the circumference of the wheel and squeezes all its parts firmly together. With very few exceptions, all substances expand in like manner when they are heated, and contract when cooled. If, therefore, it can be shown that the interior of the earth is cooling, while the surface remains always of the same temperature, or nearly so, we shall have just the state of things required to produce those disturbances of the surface, that have been described in this and the previous chapters.

Now we know from experience, that whenever two parts of one and the same body are unequally hot, heat travels from the hotter to the colder part. In the case of metals (especially silver and copper) and some other substances, this flow of heat is rapid; in that of other substances, on the other hand, it proceeds very slowly. If we take a bar of iron, or still better, one of copper, and put one end in the fire, before very long the heat will have travelled along the bar, so that the end furthest from the fire will have become too hot to hold. If however a number of bricks be built up with mortar or clay in a furnace wall and a fire be made inside, it must burn a long time and very fiercely before the bricks become too hot on the outside to be touched; and this will be due to two causes: one is that heat travels through a brick much less quickly than through a metal; and the other, that the outside being exposed to the air, the heat is thrown off from it almost as fast as it reaches it; so that the outside remains but little warmer than the air.

But if one of the bricks be removed from the outside of such a wall, the interior will be found quite hot; showing that the heat has penetrated it. Now, for the furnace and its wall, let us substitute the highly-heated interior and cool shell of our earth. The heat of the former *must* travel towards the surface, and on reaching it *must* be thrown off into free space. The surface always remains therefore at much the same temperature. All the heat that it receives from below is at once lost; and

were it not for that of the sun which it receives during the day time, it would be so intensely cold that no living thing could exist upon it. But it is maintained at a moderate degree of warmth by the sun, and as this varies but little from year to year, or, as far as we know, from century to century, it undergoes but little change on the whole, while the interior of the earth is always losing heat, or cooling.

The train of observation and reasoning which we have followed in this discussion of the causes that produce mountains, is a good example of that followed generally in explaining the phenomena of nature. Let us briefly sum up its leading points. First of all, we learn by examining the structure of mountain chains, that they are composed of rocks, a great part of which have at one time formed level layers at the bottom of some ocean; that in mountains these are contorted and broken in a manner that proves them to have been squeezed into a space less than that which they must once have occupied. And reason tells us that, as the surface of a small ball is less than that of a large ball, such an effect would follow, if the outer layer of a large ball were forced down upon the surface of one which is smaller. In the case of our earth, if the interior were to shrink, while the outer shell were not so affected, gravitation would constantly force it to adapt itself to the diminished size of the former. And finally, our knowledge of the manner in which heat is propagated from the heated end of a bar to the cool end, and therefore from the heated interior to the cool surface of our earth, whence it is radiated away into space—combined with the further fact, that, with rare exceptions, all cooling bodies shrink as they cool,—assures us that the interior of the earth must be contracting, and that the outermost part of the shell does not so contract, except under the influence of gravity.

From all this it follows that our earth must once have been larger than it now is, and that it will some day be smaller. Undoubtedly it is so: but the change is a very slow one. The mountain ranges on its surface are the cracks and ridges that have been produced by its contraction; and since there are other causes at work which we have yet to study more in detail, which are always wearing down all irregularities, we might conclude that the most ancient mountains must long ago have been worn down to low hills, and that the loftiest mountains

are some of the most recent. Geology assures us that this is so; as will be described more at length in Chapter X.

The causes that we have found to explain the formation of mountains will also explain those gradual upheavals and depressions of the surface described in the last chapter. Let the dotted lines *a a* in Fig. 13 represent a portion of the surface evenly covered with water; and, in consequence of the contraction of the earth's interior, let it be forced to accommodate itself within the smaller space *á á*. Since all rocks are more or less flexible, if the difference be not very great, this portion of the superficial crust, instead of being contorted or broken up, may be simply bent into the double curve represented in the figure. Dry land, a portion of a new continent for example, will emerge at *b*; and at sea a deeper depression

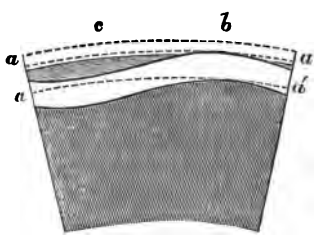


FIG. 13.

will be formed, in which all the water will accumulate. Now it has long been observed that when any great tract of land is being upraised, there is, as a rule, at no great distance, another tract undergoing depression. While the north of Scandinavia is rising, the south is being depressed; and Mr. Darwin has shown reasons for inferring that, in the Pacific Ocean, the line of volcanic islands mentioned in the last chapter (and consisting of New Britain, the Solomon Islands, and the New Hebrides,) are undergoing occasional slow elevation; while, on either side, the coral islands of the kind termed *atols* and *barrier reefs* afford some evidence that gradual depression is in progress. On the north are the Caroline Islands, the Marshall Islands, &c., and on the south the Louisiade, New Caledonia, and the great barrier reef off the north-east coast of Australia. Still nearer home, we have another example.

The east coast of Arabia has been raised above the sea, at a period, geologically speaking, recent; while the existence of the Laccadives and Maldives and great submerged banks seems to show that the North Indian Ocean has become of greater depth than formerly.

Before we quit the subjects treated of in the last two chapters, it remains to show how the contraction of the earth and the consequent distortion of its crust may give rise to volcanic eruptions, and produce that metamorphism of the central parts of great mountain chains which we have seen to be their general characteristic.

It has long been known to physicists, that if any substance be placed under great pressure, it becomes heated. Dr. Tyndall showed some years ago that ice, for instance, can be melted by squeezing it under a powerful press; and the fact that pieces of metal are heated under the like circumstances is well known to all persons who have to deal with powerful machinery. The crushing force by which mountain masses have been elevated must therefore have produced heat proportional to the intensity of the pressure and the space through which the rocks have been compressed; and Mr. Mallet has shown, by experiments on different kinds of stones, that this has been sufficient to metamorphose the rocks (already perhaps at a high temperature owing to their depth below the surface), and even to melt them in those central parts of the chain, where, as a rule, the lowest rocks have been thrust up to the surface. In this way, probably, may be explained the fact noticed above, that the central parts of great mountain chains are generally formed of metamorphic rocks.

I cannot better sum up the teachings, and point the moral of these two chapters, than in the words of Sir John Herschel. "The land," he says, "is maintained in its elevated position by internal force, locally exerted, and varying its locality from age to age. . . . . Whatever be the nature and ultimate origin of that force, it is manifested to us from time to time in the volcano and the earthquake, which thus we learn to regard as very far from purely destructive arrangements in the great scheme of nature; since without the agency of which they are part and parcel, there would by this time have been no dry land whatever. The fact that all our present continents consist of beds or strata, which have resulted from the destruction of

former ones, and the distribution of their materials at the bottom of the sea, and of granitic masses, forcibly thrust up through those strata, disturbing and dislocating them, leads direct to the conclusion that, had the primeval world been constructed as it now exists, time enough has elapsed and force enough, directed to that end, [has] been in activity, to have long ago destroyed every vestige of land, but for the reproductive efficiency of those internal forces, bringing up continually new lands to replace the old."

CHAPTER VII.

ICE AND SNOW.

No single mountain range now presents to our eyes the aspect it must have had when newly upheaved, a contorted and fractured mass, under the enormous pressure of the contracting crust of the earth. Lofty as are still the snow-capped peaks —Mount Everest, Kanchinjinga, and Doulagiri—they have all been wasted under the eroding tooth of frost, and began to contribute their quota to the soil of the Bengal plains and the sediment of the ocean, from the very first moment of their upheaval. Destruction and renovation are the law of the insentient rocks, not less than of our own bodies and other living things. I have briefly sketched out the latter; let us now turn our attention to the former process.

The agents by which mountains and continents are planed down and destroyed are water and a gas; water in its several forms of ice or frost, springs, rivers, and the ocean; and a gas which exists in the atmosphere and is called in chemical language *Carbon dioxide*, and when dissolved in water *Carbonic acid*. Of these, water is by far the most important and the most varied in its action, and it is only in the presence of water, and when dissolved in it as carbonic acid, that the latter takes part in the work of destruction. The vehicle of both is the atmosphere.

We have seen in the second chapter, how watery vapour is taken up by the winds from the surface of seas, lakes, and rivers, and from every humid surface on the land; and is then precipitated, by cooling, in the several forms of cloud, snow, rain, hail, dew, and hoar-frost. We have seen, too, that much

of this precipitated water is gradually collected in rivers, and so brought back to the sea. We have now to follow it through its various transformations and channels in the interval; noticing the work it does by the way, in modelling the surface, in nourishing the verdure that clothes it, and in rendering it habitable and lovely.

On the higher mountain summits, where the temperature of the air is always at or below the freezing point, all the vapour that is condensed from the atmosphere falls in the form of snow. Since this is a solid, it cannot flow off like rain; it lies where it falls or is drifted by the wind, and accumulates in vast masses in the hollows of the mountain flanks, forming what is termed by Swiss mountaineers, the *névé*. Under the rays of the sun, the surface is sometimes melted in the day time; and sinking into the mass beneath, is again frozen; so that, in the course of time, the lower parts, pressed upon by the super-incumbent weight of the later snow-falls, and cemented by the freezing water, become compacted into ice. Lying, as it does, on the steep slopes of the mountains, the *névé* gravitates gradually downwards, and, collecting in the loftier parts of the valleys, eventually forms a river of solid ice, termed a *glacier*. All the higher valleys of the Himálaya and the Alps are occupied by such glaciers, many hundreds of feet in thickness, and sometimes many miles in length. One that descends from the Kárakorám range, separating Tibet from the plains of Yárkand, is not less than thirty-six miles long, and is the longest known glacier in the world. A portion of this gigantic ice river, the glacier of Báltoro, is represented in Fig. 14.[1] The lofty snow-covered peak to the left (only partly represented in the figure) is that of Kárakorám, designated as K2 by the officers of the Great Trigonometrical Survey, and is the second highest mountain in the world yet measured (28,278 feet). The conical peak to the right, equally snow clad, is Gusherbrúm (the gold-like peak), and rises to 26,378 feet. It may be seen in the drawing how the great trunk glacier is formed by the junction of numerous smaller glaciers, every great mass of *névé* sending down a separate tributary,

[1] For this beautiful illustration of a great Himálayan glacier, I am indebted to the kindness of Colonel H. H. Godwin Austen. The woodcut is copied from a drawing by Mr. R. P. Noble, after Colonel Godwin Austen's original sketch.

just as a great river is formed by the union of innumerable smaller streams. But on a glacier, the several tributaries are for a long time distinguished by lines of stones and great blocks of rocks, termed *medial moraines*, each of which tails off from the rocky ridge that divides two tributaries. A very excellent illustration of this may be observed in the tributaries on the left that descend from the slopes of K2. Of the origin and destination of this moraine I shall speak presently.

The rate at which a glacier moves varies with the slope; being most rapid when the slope is steepest, and slower on a gentle incline. The central parts of the mass move more

FIG. 14.—View of the great Báltoro Glacier.

rapidly than the sides and bottom, which are retarded by friction against the rocks. In all these respects it moves exactly like a river, adapting itself to the windings and irregularities of its valley, by constant fracturing and refreezing. But the motion is necessarily slow; so slow indeed, that it is only to be detected by observing from time to time the position of objects, such as staves fixed in the ice, or the large masses of rock which are frequently carried down resting on the surface. In this way it has been found by the accurate

measurements of Dr. Tyndall, that the rate of glacier motion varies from five to thirty-six inches in a day on the Mer de Glace, one of the largest glaciers of Switzerland.

Though the summits of those lofty mountains which give birth to glaciers are in great part covered with *névé*, they are not quite concealed. Here and there a mass of splintered rock raises itself bare of the white coverlet, and the greater part of the snow that from time to time falls upon it is soon melted beneath the rays of the sun. Some of the water so formed penetrates the warmed rock; and in the night time or in the winter, when the sun's heat is less powerful, it freezes in the minute crevices which have allowed it entrance. Now ice occupies more space than the water which it yields when melted; and in freezing, water expands with enormous force. In some experiments made by Major Williams in Canada, bomb-shells filled with water and then tightly plugged and exposed to an atmosphere much colder than that at which water freezes, either had the plug blown out to a great distance or were rent in pieces by the expansive force of the freezing water. In like manner, the rocks exposed at great altitudes become cracked and splintered by the frost, giving rise to the sharp needle-like ridges and peaks, so characteristic of the action of frost, and admirably illustrated in Colonel Godwin Austen's drawing (Fig. 14); and from time to time, masses, varying in size from a mere flake up to boulders many times larger than a house, are detached, and fall on the surface of the moving glacier. Thus ice-borne, they are carried down to lower levels; and eventually, are either lodged on some projecting crag by the way, or deposited on the mound of loose rocks that is always formed at the extremity and sides of the melting glacier; such mounds are termed *terminal* and *lateral moraines*. They are met with in the Alps and the Himálaya at levels far below those to which glaciers now extend; and, in conjunction with other indications of glacier work, prove that, in former times, the glaciers in both these mountain ranges far exceeded the dimensions of those that still exist. In Sikkim, such accumulations of ice-borne blocks are found at about 6,000 feet above the sea; in the Kangra valley, in the North-Western Himálaya, down to 3,000 feet; and, as I am informed by Colonel Godwin Austen, in the Naga Hills, where no glaciers now exist, down to a level of 4,000 feet

above the sea-level. The glaciers of the Himálaya do not now reach much below 11,000 feet.

Glaciers exert a great cutting power. The exposed rocks over which they have passed (however hard), are found to have been ground down to a polished and flattened surface, frequently scored and grooved by the friction of still harder pebbles, which, firmly frozen in the ice, have been forced onwards with the moving mass. Such polished surfaces are termed *roches moutonnées*. Many of the Himálayan and Alpine valleys have thus been excavated, in a great measure by the friction of ancient glaciers: the waste of the rocks, in the form of fine sand and mud, is carried away by the stream to which every glacier gives birth, issuing from a cavern in the ice at the lower end of the glacier. The great rivers of the Himálaya, and all their affluents that originate in the snowy range, take their rise from glaciers; the Ganges for instance in that of Gangútri, the Jamna in that of Jamnotri, and the Tísta and its tributaries in the numerous glaciers that seam the flanks of Kanchinjinga, Chomiomo, and Donkia.

It is evident that glaciers can be formed only in those regions where more snow falls than the summer sun is able to melt; so that much of that which falls during one winter lasts, till added to and covered up by that of the succeeding winter. On the southern slopes of the Himálaya this is the case only at elevations above 16,000 feet. At lower elevations, all that falls is melted during the summer time, if not before, and goes to swell the rivers which drain the lower valleys. The line, above which snow lies throughout the year, is called the *snow-line*. On the northern slopes of the Himálaya it is at a greater height than on the south, viz., about 20,000 feet. This is because, although colder than the latter, the northern slopes and the mountains north of the great snowy range receive much less snow All the vapour that yields it is brought by southerly winds from the Bay of Bengal, and (in the North-Western Himálaya) from the Arabian Sea: and by far the greater part of this vapour is condensed as rain or snow on the southern slopes of the mountains, especially the towering peaks of the great range. On reaching Tibet the winds therefore are comparatively dry; and their dryness increases the further they penetrate towards Central

Asia. Thus is explained the extreme aridity of Tibet and Chinese Tartary.

In other countries, the snow-line descends the lower, the higher the latitude or the greater the distance from the tropics. In the Alps it is found at 8,500 feet; in the Altai of Central Asia at 7,000 feet; in the mountains of Norway (the Dovre Fjeld) at 4,000 feet; and further north it descends to 2,800 feet on the western face of Scandinavia, which is exposed to the moist winds from the Atlantic. Nearly 4,000 square miles of the mountain area of this country are above the limits of perpetual snow. Lastly, Spitzbergen, within the Arctic circle, is covered with perpetual snow and ice down to the sea level.

In this last-named region, the excess of the accumulated snow is carried off by glaciers just as in the Himálaya, but they form no terminal moraines. In this cold climate, the glaciers flow down to the sea; and are pushed out into a depth of water, such, that the whole mass eventually breaks up and floats away. Ice is lighter than water, and when floating in salt water, about one-ninth projects above its surface. The gigantic masses which detach themselves from these Arctic glaciers are thus carried away by the sea currents which bring the cold water of the polar regions towards the tropical zone; on the coasts of Newfoundland, the current that issues from Baffin's Bay is frequently laden with such floating islands of ice, gradually melting in the warmer air as they proceed on their slow journey, and hence assuming the most fantastic forms. They are termed *icebergs*. Splinters and blocks of rock, which, in common with the glaciers of warmer latitudes these Arctic ice-streams carry down, and the mud and sand which, by friction, they have abraded from their rocky beds, are borne away on the floating iceberg, and as the ice gradually melts, are deposited at the bottom of the sea.

The midland counties of England, the eastern part of Ireland, and the plains of northern Germany and Russia, are in many parts covered by a considerable thickness of clay, containing large blocks of stone termed *boulders*, and hence termed the *boulder clay*. The origin of this clay was at one time a great puzzle to geologists; the more so, that it was observed that the contained boulders are unlike any rock that occurs in the neighbourhood; and appear to have come from mountains many miles distant. In England they seem

to have been derived from the mountains of Cumberland and the Highlands; in Germany and Russia from the more distant mountains of Scandinavia; yet they are of such size, that it is manifest no ordinary power could have transported them. At length it was observed that all these mountains, down to very low levels, bore indications of former glacier action; the moraines, *roches moutonnées* and grooved surfaces, exactly like those so generally observed on the Alps. Here then was the solution of the difficulty. The boulder clay is distinctly a marine formation; for in some places, though rarely, it contains marine shells. When it was being formed, all the lowlands of Northern Europe (and we may add Northern Asia also) were covered by the sea; and icebergs, drifting from the mountains which still remained above water, carried down rocky masses and mud, like the modern icebergs of Baffin's Bay; strewing them, as they melted, over the sea bottom. The period during which this took place is termed the Glacial period, and immediately preceded the existing state of things.

Strange as it must seem, and indeed inexplicable with our present knowledge, it would appear at least probable that, at a very distant period of the earth's history, something of the same kind has taken place in tropical India. At the very bottom of that great series of sedimentary rocks, which contains the coal-beds of Rániganj, Chutia Nágpúr and Central India, there is a bed of rock boulders embedded in fine mud, strangely resembling the boulder clay of the British Isles. This resemblance was noticed by Mr. W. T. Blanford as long ago as 1856, and he ventured then to speculate on the possibility of the deposit having been formed by the agency of ice. In 1872 some boulders were exhumed from this bed by Dr. T. Oldham, polished and marked with grooves and scratches exactly like those brought down by modern glaciers. One of these remarkable blocks is now in the Government Geological Museum of Calcutta, and is certainly not the least interesting object in that magnificent collection.

I have hitherto spoken only of those perennial accumulations of ice and snow, that are to be met with on lofty mountains and on the land of the Polar Regions. But in all countries where the winter temperature remains for many days or weeks below the freezing point, snow and ice accumulate; and sometimes large rivers and lakes are frozen over to such a thickness,

that they may be traversed by men and vehicles as if they were dry land. The pure transparent ice, formerly brought to India, was collected from the surface of the American lakes, which are frozen to the depth of several feet every winter.

In Canada, Northern Europe, and Northern Asia, the landscape, for many weeks and even months of the winter season, presents the aspect of a vast expanse of snow: the trees, bare of foliage, with the exception of the dark pine forests, are laden on every branch and twig with a snowy burden; and the pines, whose needle-like leaves hold it in larger masses, bend beneath the weight of their pure white canopy. The treeless steppes of Asiatic Russia become a howling wilderness of snow, and when storms arise, travellers are sometimes overwhelmed and buried in the drifts. But in fine weather, even when thus covered, they are easily traversed. The snow, when beaten hard and frozen, offers a smooth surface; over which vehicles, called sleighs, running (not on wheels, but) on wooden bars shod with iron, are propelled with a speed and ease unattainable on the best metalled road. The rivers, bound fast with a covering of ice, beneath which a dark, silent stream carries down the yet unfrozen waters, offer a natural roadway; and wrapped in furs to protect him against the bitter cold, the traveller speeds on from stage to stage; where double windows and the never-extinguished stove keep up a pleasing warmth, and insure a genial resting-place in the heart of the wintry waste.

In the spring, with a rising temperature, the snows melt; the rivers, freed from their icy bonds, become gorged and swollen with the accumulated drainage, thus suddenly set free; and overtopping the banks of their summer channels, inundate the surrounding flats. In the sub-arctic and the colder parts of the temperate zone, the spring is therefore the season of floods, and in some degree, such is the case with all rivers and streams that are fed by winter snows. The Indus, which derives its waters almost exclusively from the mountains, and chiefly from their melting snows, is an Indian example of such a river.[1]

In the Arctic Regions, not only is the land covered with ice and snow, but the sea itself is sometimes frozen. Salt water,

[1] See Chapter IX.

however, requires greater cold than fresh water to freeze it; and when it freezes, the ice that is formed is free from salt, with the exception of that which becomes mechanically enclosed; the salt being, so to speak, squeezed out in the act of freezing.

In all cases in which the sea or deep lakes and rivers are frozen, the ice is formed only on the surface; and with the exception of icebergs, which are of foreign origin, it is rarely very many feet in thickness. In the case of fresh-water lakes, this is owing to a peculiar property of water. Pure water, on the point of freezing, is lighter than that which is a little higher in temperature; and when therefore it has cooled down to this latter degree, the very cold water floats: and since heat passes through water very slowly, that which is below cools no further until the upper layer is frozen. As a consequence, the greater part of the water below the ice sheet that forms on the surface of a lake remains somewhat warmer than the rest, and the ice sheet first formed thickens but slowly. In rivers this is not the case. The water, being in motion, has almost the same temperature as the ice formed from it. Moreover, ice-cold water in freezing has to part with a large amount of heat, in the mere act of freezing; and this can only escape upwards through the ice already formed. Sea water, again, behaves in a different manner. As already mentioned, it requires a greater degree of cold to freeze it at all than fresh water, and the ice formed by it is relatively much lighter. It floats therefore, and as in the case of rivers and lakes, by the opposition that it offers to the passage of heat, it checks further freezing. Moreover, in all these cases, snow falling on the surface of ice lies unmelted, and offers even greater resistance to the passage of heat than the ice itself. In the same way, the snow that falls on a land surface, covered with vegetation, protects the plants from the intense cold of the air, while a certain amount of heat reaches them through the solid earth from below. Thus plants which would be killed by frost, may be protected and preserved through a severe winter, by a thick covering of snow; and when it melts under the rays of the spring sun, they are ready to put forth their young leaves and to open out with renewed verdure.

From what has been stated above, my readers will understand that, however little we experience their effects in India, ice and

snow play a very important part in the economy of the world. On high mountains, even in the tropics, and on the low hills of the Polar Regions, ice and frost help in the work of wearing away the rocks: and in the form of glaciers and icebergs, they carry down to lower levels, and even to the sea bottom, the waste of the land-surface. Snow becomes destructive only when it becomes compacted into ice; or when, accumulating in vast drifts, it buries men and animals, who may be overtaken by the wintry storm in some unprotected waste. At other times, and more frequently, it subserves a useful and beneficial purpose, in covering and protecting vegetation from destruction by cold; and in affording a smooth surface, over which men and vehicles can travel almost with more facility than on an ordinary road.

CHAPTER VIII.

THE HISTORY OF A RIVER.

IN the Introductory Chapter we learned, from a simple observation, that rivers derive their supply of water from the rain which falls on the surface of the land; and from the descriptive survey of the phenomena of snow and glaciers in the foregoing chapter, we have further learned, that an additional source of supply is the snow which falls on the summits of high mountains and on the plains of cold countries; and which, after remaining for a longer or shorter time in the solid form, is melted under the rays of the sun, or by the warm winds that set in with the returning spring. We must now enter somewhat more into the details of this subject, noticing the different modes, direct and indirect, by which the waters thus provided are gradually collected in the channels which carry them to the sea; and also the work performed by rivers in excavating these channels, and in wearing down and shaping the general surface of the land.

For our first example, we will take the case of the river Mahánadi, (any other large river of the peninsula would do as well,) a river, no feeder of which comes from a cold and snowy region, and which is, therefore, supplied solely by rain and the waters which issue from the earth in the form of springs. Take any good map of the country, (of preference, one of those skeleton maps issued by the Surveyor-General's Office in Calcutta, on which, being unencumbered by the names of places, the course of the rivers can be the more clearly seen), and observe the ramifications of this river and its tributaries.

The general arrangement, as laid down in the map, reminds us somewhat of a tree or shrub stripped of its leaves, and with the roots partly drawn out of the ground. Only at one part of its course, and that for a short distance, are all its waters contained in a single channel, which we may take to represent the trunk of our ideal tree. This is above the town of Cuttack, where the river issues from the hill country. Above this, the main stream may be traced far up into the country, but becoming less and less the further we follow it inland. On both sides, it receives numerous tributaries from the country around; and if any one of these, the Tíl, for instance, be followed up in like manner, we see that, like the main stream, it is continually receiving minor subsidiary branches; the whole being not unlike the twigs and smaller branches on the bough of a tree. Observe, too, that when once they have united to form one stream or river, they do not again separate; but continue as a single stream, until the contents of the whole are collected in the main river, some distance above the point at which we commenced our survey. Now let us trace it downwards. At the point where Cuttack is built, it divides into two main branches, and each of these in its turn gives off others; the main channels becoming smaller and smaller as they approach the sea. It is something like a reversal of the former picture. *Something*, but not *quite:* for the subordinate channels into which the main stream branches out do not in all cases preserve an independent course. Many of them after a time reunite, so that the whole system may be compared rather to the meshes of a net than the ramifications of a tree; and the channels that finally reach the sea, though numerous, are not so numerous as they are a little way inland. We thus recognise a marked distinction between the upper and lower portions of the river. In the one, all the streams converge or run together; and the waters from all parts of the country are collected step by step and united in one main channel. In the other, the channels diverge or rather reticulate, the waters being distributed between them: and when the river is unusually full, part of the water may even leave these channels and spread far and wide over the country. These two tracts are therefore distinguished as the collecting ground or ***catchment basin*** and the ***alluvial*** tract or ***delta*** of the river. The first is almost always much the larger.

These differences of the river's character depend on, and at the same time affect, the form of the land surface. Above Cuttack the country is either very hilly, or where, as in Chhatisgarh, hills are absent, gently undulating,—never absolutely flat; and every river flows at the bottom of a long depression termed its valley. Among hills, this valley is generally very narrow, and bounded by steep, sometimes rocky sides. Such is the case for instance at Neuraj, a few miles above Cuttack. At other places, the hills recede on either side, and the land surface slopes gently down to the river channel; but excepting perhaps a narrow strip of flat meadow land, along one or both banks, which may be covered by the river in high floods, the whole surface is permanently above the flood level. All the rain that falls on the country, in excess of that which is absorbed by the ground, or evaporated by the winds, runs down into the nearest streamlet, and contributes its quota to the volume of the river.

The river is its own engineer. The channelled depression, in which each stream flows, is the work of its own waters; and the engineer who cuts his canal with gently sloping banks in the soft soil of alluvial land, and with steep walls through a hard rocky barrier, does but imitate unconsciously the example set before him by nature. But while the former works with foresight and intelligence, selecting that course which appears to him *on the whole* the easiest, and to require the least expenditure of labour; sometimes cutting through a hard stubborn barrier in his path, with a view to shorten the distance, and to attain some advantage on the further side; the river, acting under the influence of gravity alone,[1] can only take that course which is *for the moment* the easiest,—that by which it immediately reaches a lower level; and sometimes it makes a long circuit around some small obstacle, a hillock or low ridge for instance, which it cannot surmount, because an outlet exists at a distance at some lower level, through which the waters must escape. Hence it follows that rivers always follow a more or less circuitous course. Of this, the Barák river in Kachár offers a striking example on a small scale, and on a larger scale the Indus and Bráhmapútra. The drainage basin of every river is bounded by a line termed the *watershed*, or *water-*

[1] See Introduction.

parting, which separates it from the adjoining river basins. This is frequently the highest line of a range of hills or mountains; but not always. Sometimes it is merely the most elevated part of a great plain, such as that which separates the drainage of the Jumna from that of the Ghaggar to the west of Delhi; but this is the exception rather than the rule. As an example, we will trace out the watershed of the Mahánadi. Starting from a point on its north bank opposite the town of Cuttack, the line dividing the drainage of our river from that of the Bráhmani runs in a westerly direction, through the hilly Mahâls of Atgarh, Ongol and Radakol. Hence it strikes northwards through a country of much the same character, till it reaches the high plateau of Chutia Nágpúr; separating the Ib, a large tributary of the Mahánadi, from the Bráhmani. Both these streams take their rise in this plateau. From this point, we follow it to the west, along the crest or highest *continuous* line of the plateau, to the north of which the drainage runs into the Són river. After descending to a lower level, at the termination of this plateau in Sirgúja, the watershed makes a considerable détour to the north around the sources of the Hasto, in the plain of South Riwa; and then, returning to the south, it ascends the great hill mass of Amarkantak, where three great river basins meet. These are the basins of the Són flowing into the Ganges, the Nerbudda (Narmada) into the Gulf of Cambay, and the Mahánadi. Hence the watershed strikes southwards along the Mandla hills, the western slopes of which drain either into the Nerbudda, or the Wainganga, a feeder of the Godávari; then, crossing the plain to the south-east, which lies between Nágpúr and Chhatisgarh, it enters the wild rugged hill country on the borders of Bastár, in which the main stream of the Mahánadi takes its rise: and finally, running to south-east through the hills drained by the Tíl river, the largest tributary of the Mahánadi, it turns to north-east through the hills that separate the drainage of the Tíl from that of the smaller streams of the east coast; and then again to east, following a line parallel to the main river, back to our starting-point at Cuttack.

The country comprised in this long circuit is 45,000 square miles in extent. At least three-fourths of this is covered with rugged hills, for the most part rocky or clothed with forest; and the only cultivated tract of large extent is the fertile plain

of Chhatisgarh. These characters of the basin, together with its form, which is round and compact with a narrow neck, determine certain peculiarities in the river, especially its liability to become flooded; but before noticing these, we must say something of the rainfall by which it is fed.

Most of the rain that falls on the Mahánadi basin, is brought by westerly winds from the Arabian Sea; and these winds prevail from June to September. In the hot weather months, a few showers come from the Bay of Bengal; and in October, at the close of the south-west monsoon, rain from the same quarter sometimes extends far up into the country. But the heaviest rain is that which falls during the south-west monsoon; brought, as I have said, chiefly by westerly winds. If all the rain that falls during a year over the whole basin could be collected, without loss of any, on a perfectly level surface 45,000 square miles in extent, it would cover it with a sheet of water about four feet, or perhaps fifty inches, deep. This fact is usually expressed by saying, that the average annual rainfall of this river basin is fifty inches. All this water, however, is not carried away by the river. A part of it, we scarcely know how much, is re-evaporated, and passes back into the air. Another part, after soaking into the ground, is absorbed by the roots of trees and the smaller vegetation which covers the surface; and much of this also, evaporating from the surface of the leaves and herbage, passes back into the air: the remainder is converted into wood and leaves. Perhaps about half of the whole rainfall is disposed of by evaporation and in contributing to the growth of the vegetation. The residue reaches the river in two ways. When the rain is heavy and the ground has already been soaked by previous rain, the larger part runs at once into the nearest streamlet, carrying with it earth and sand, dead leaves and other light bodies lying on the ground. This it is that produces *freshets* and *floods*, filling the channels, and, when the rain is very heavy and extensive, even causing the streams to overflow their banks; in which case the latter are cut away, and whole trees and sometimes houses and living animals[1] are swept away by the swollen waters. The Mahánadi is notorious for the magnitude and destructive character of its floods, and this is due to the generally hilly and rocky character

[1] In a great flood in July 1872, large numbers of cattle, human bodies and even elephants, were carried down past Cuttack.

of the country drained by it: in consequence of which, when heavy rain falls over a large part of the basin, the water rapidly runs off the steep hill slopes, and is carried into the main channel. In a great flood which occurred in July 1855[1] and lasted for seven days, the quantity of water discharged by the river was, in round numbers, 761,770 millions of cubic feet, or rather more than five cubic miles. If this quantity of water were distributed equally over the 45,000 square miles of the basin, it would cover it to a depth of $6\frac{8}{10}$ inches. But the actual rainfall must have been greater than this. Captain Harris estimates that a great rain storm in which 9 inches of rain should fall would suffice to produce this flood, but it seems probable that a smaller quantity would be ample.

Great floods, such as this, occur only once in three or four years: but all through the usual rainy season, a very large body of water flows down the Mahánadi and all rivers similarly situated. During the dry months of the year, especially from February to May, the river is low; but even then, more than five hundred millions of cubic feet of water on an average pass down every day. Whence comes this great volume of water? There is but little rain, even in the hills, in these months; an occasional thunderstorm is the only contribution; and at Sambhalpúr, the quantity thus received does not amount, on an average, to one inch of rain in a month; which, falling on dry ground, must be in great part absorbed. It is in this absorption of rain-water by the ground that we have the explanation of this constant supply. However dry the surface of the ground may be, there is always water at a certain depth; a depth which depends on the frequency of rain. Even hard rock, when freshly quarried, contains some water; and any excavation, such as a mine or a well, carried to the depth of thirty or forty feet, in a country such as that drained by the Mahánadi, will be partly filled with water at all times of the year. When absorbed by the surface soil, the rain-water gradually penetrates deeper through the crevices, which exist in all rocks; through the mass of the rock itself, if it be porous and permeable to water; and at a depth which varies with the season and the dryness of the country, a level is reached, below which the

[1] These data, together with the area of the basin above given, are taken from a paper by Captain Harris in Vol. XXX. of the Asiatic Society's Journal.

rocks and all their cavities and crevices are fully charged with water. So long as this level is higher than the bottoms of the lowest valleys, the water will gradually trickle out of the rock at some lower level, where it can find an outlet; in some places, where the outlet and supply are large, as a permanent spring; at other places merely oozing through the soil. The accompanying diagram will help to elucidate this description.

The figure represents an ideal section of the ground, across a little valley, drained by the stream at *s*. On the one side *a*, the hill is formed of some hard rock, not itself permeable to water, but much cracked and broken, so that water can find its way from the surface through the crevices. The water thus absorbed will slowly, and in the course of time, trickle out at

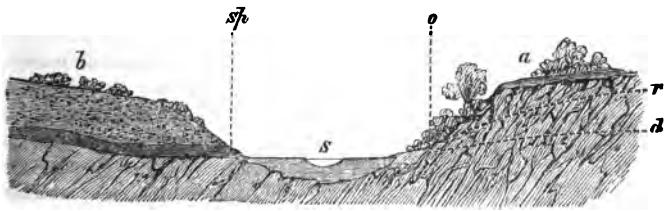


FIG. 15.

the hillside at *o*, about at the level of the stream; but this will go on very slowly; and, except perhaps after a quite unusual drought, there will always be a supply of water in the rock above this level. After heavy rain, we may suppose the dotted line *r* will indicate the level below which the rock is saturated with water; while, after a moderately long drought, the level of saturation will have fallen to *d*. On the other side of the valley the rocks are different. A bed of gravel forms the upper part of the hill; and below this is a bed of clay, which water cannot penetrate. In this case, the porous bed of gravel will hold a large quantity of absorbed rain-water; which, being stopped by the clay bed at *c*, will gush out at *sp*; forming a perennial spring if the bed of gravel be extensive, or a temporary spring, yielding only after a fall of rain, if it be small, so that the supply is soon exhausted.

This supply from subsoil water is extremely important in a

climate like that of the greater part of India, where the rainfall is very heavy during certain months of the year, and very scanty or altogether wanting at other seasons; and it becomes a question of national importance to prevent its diminution or loss. Unhappily, the destruction of the forests, which has been going on rapidly in many parts of India for many years past, has this effect. Trees shade the ground and shield it from the scorching rays of the sun. At the same time the soil is held together by their roots and those of the smaller vegetation that springs up in a forest: and the soil, thus held and sheltered, serves to absorb rain and transmit it to the rocks below The effect of clearing the forest is, then, to expose the soil to the baking heat of the sun, and to be washed away by heavy rains. On steep rocky ground, where the soil is scanty, this is soon effected; and the spontaneous re-establishment of the forest is rendered impossible; while, the absorbent covering of the rocks having been destroyed, every shower of rain rushes at once off the hard surface, flooding the rivers for the time, and leaving no provision for that subsoil drainage, which, amid forest-clad hills, furnishes a constant supply to the rivers throughout the rainless season. In parts of France, more especially that known as the Côte d'Or, large tracts of country have been rendered sterile and uninhabitable, in consequence of the ignorant destruction of the forests; and there are few parts of India that have not suffered more or less already, from the same cause. The preservation of forests from general destruction is then a matter of national importance. Once cleared, it is the work of many generations to restore them.

We must now turn our attention to the lower part of the river, the *delta*[1] and its channels. The character of this part of the river, and of the country through which it runs, is very different from that hitherto described. No sooner does the river enter the plain, than its current is retarded; the slope, down which it runs, being so small as to be imperceptible to the eye.[2] Consequently, it is no longer able to carry with it all

[1] The term *delta* was originally given to the lower part of the Nile, which, below Cairo, divides into two principal branches, now known respectively as the Damietta and Rosetta branches. The triangular tract of flat land, between them and the Mediterranean Sea, resembles in form the Greek letter Δ *delta*. Hence the name.

[2] See Introduction, p. 5.

the sand and other sediment that it has washed away from the hill slopes in the upper part of its course, and it begins to deposit the excess on the bed of its own channel. Moreover, the country around being on nearly the same level, it is no longer restricted to one channel, but divides up into several, branching out over the plain. Even these cannot contain all the water when the river is flooded; and then they overflow their banks and spread their waters abroad over the low lands around. And now follows a noteworthy result. As soon as the waters have left the river, their motion decreases. More

FIG. 16.—Section of a Deltaic river.

sand and silt is deposited; and it is deposited most abundantly close to the margins of the channel, raising the banks higher than the general level of the plain. A section across a river in its delta is, therefore, such as is represented in the accompanying Fig. 16; which contrasts strongly with that of the stream with its valley represented in Fig. 15. In Cuttack, the banks of each stream are further artificially raised, to preserve the country from flooding. But even where this has not been done, the banks of the rivers in a delta are higher than the land round about. In Calcutta, for instance, the drainage of the town is carried not into, but away from the Hooghly, down the natural slope of the ground to the Salt Lake; and in the eastern districts of Bengal, where the rivers are not restricted by artificial embankments, when the whole intervening country is flooded in the rains, the banks of the river channels generally remain more or less above water.

In the delta of the Mahánadi, as in that of the Ganges, and indeed all large rivers, the ordinary level of the water in the channels is not very much lower than that of the land around. When the rivers are flooded, it is frequently much higher; and I have already observed that, on such occasions, the waters spread over the intervening low lands, and gradually raise them by depositing their silt. But in thickly-inhabited countries, such as Orissa and the Midnapore districts, where the land is under cultivation, it is frequently sought to confine the rivers to their channels by *dykes* or artificial embankments, termed

also *bunds*. These suffice to restrain the waters in ordinary seasons, but their effect is not wholly advantageous. The level of the water in the channel is artificially raised, since none can escape; after a time, the bed of the channel also becomes raised by the deposited silt; and in order that the embankments may continue to afford protection, they must be raised in their turn. In the course of many years, a river may thus be raised till it ordinarily flows much above the level of its delta, and even of the houses of the villages around. Such is the case with the river Po in Italy. Should such a river breach its embankments in an extraordinary flood, it can easily be imagined that the destruction caused by it far exceeds that produced by a similar flood in an unembanked river.

The Mahánadi is unenviably notorious for its floods. I have already pointed out how the form and character of its drainage basin favour the rapid discharge of the rainfall; and I have now to point out why it happens that, on such occasions, the rice lands of Cuttack and Púri are almost inevitably flooded. Some years since a very careful measurement of all the channels of this delta was made by Captain Harris; and the result showed that, taken altogether, they were capable of carrying away only about half the water that comes down in one of the great floods. The excess *must* therefore spread over the country around, despite the embankments of the channels.

In the delta of the Ganges and Bráhmapútra, the land, for many miles inland from the sea, is a marsh washed by sea-water at every spring tide, and covered with the vegetation peculiar to such regions; in which mangroves, the Súndri, the Nipa-palm, &c., are predominant; and beyond the margin of the land, the sea itself, for some miles out, is filled with shoals and sand-banks, partly uncovered at low water; which are in fact a submarine extension of the delta. At some future time, if not submerged deeply by a general sinking of the delta, such as was noticed in Chapter IV. (p. 55), these will be converted into marshy islands; while the present Súndarbans will be gradually raised till they become habitable. Such has been the history of all Lower Bengal. There was a time when the sites occupied by Calcutta, Dacca, Jessore, &c., were covered by the sea; and the shoals, first formed off the mouths of the rivers then existing, have gradually been raised by the continuous deposit of river-silt, in the manner described in the preceding pages.

The deltas of the Mahánadi and other rivers of the east coast of the Peninsula are not extending outwards like that of the Bráhmaputra. The Mahánadi delta is indeed as yet not quite completed, for not only is its surface still being raised, but it is gradually filling the Chilka Lake, which is a piece of the sea that has been cut off from it and inclosed by a *spit* of sand. But off the mouth of the Mahánadi there are no great sand shoals, the foundations of future islands, like those that fringe the Súndarbans. The Káveri delta in Trichinopoly and Tanjore represents the final condition, to which that of the Mahánadi is approaching. Very little of this is ever even flooded by the river. It is now so high that it is permanently above the water level, and artificial irrigation is necessary, to enable the land to be cultivated. Not a particle of new land is forming in the sea opposite. In fact it is a *finished* delta. All the silt, now brought down by the river, is carried away by the sea currents that sweep up or down the coast; and instead of adding to the delta, it is spread abroad over the floor of the Bay.

The formation of a river delta may be regarded as a struggle between the land and sea. In a quiet landlocked bay a delta forms rapidly; stretching out its branching channels, indicated by their emerging banks, like the roots of a growing tree. A chart of the Mississippi delta in the Gulf of Florida well illustrates this, and to some extent the same character is traceable in that of the Kistna and Godávarí in the angle of the Indian coast. Even those of the Káveri and the Mahánadi project slightly beyond the general line of the coast. The river, in each case, continually brings down the sediment, some of which is deposited wherever the flow of its waters is checked or diminished; and the chief check takes place when it enters the sea. Here therefore a deposit is formed; and it depends on the character of the sea, whether this is distributed over a large area, forming shoals separated by shallow channels; or in a single shoal, termed a *bar*, across the mouth of the river. The former is the case of the Gangetic delta, the latter that of the Mahánadi and all the rivers of the east coast. It is the existence of such bars that renders it impossible for sea-going vessels to enter most of these rivers. A delta ceases to extend outwards, when the permanent currents of the sea are powerful enough to carry away all the sediment that the river brings down.

Tidal currents,[1] on the other hand, have the effect of keeping open the entrance of river estuaries; and their power is increased if the sea is shallow opposite the river mouth. In passing over this shallow, the tidal wave becomes piled up, as was explained in Chapter III.; and as this wave is propagated into the estuary, a large body of water is thrown into the river twice every day, which passes out again at each ebb tide, together with the water the river has brought down in the meantime. A swift current flows therefore in opposite directions twice every day, sweeping away the sediment and keeping the channels open. It is for this reason that the Hooghly remains navigable to the present day. Estuaries such as the Mutlah, which, though at some former time the outlet of some one of the delta rivers, now receives little water from the interior, and therefore little sediment, may be kept open for an indefinite period by the scour of the tidal currents.

We have now traced out the history of our river, and incidentally we have compared and contrasted it, in certain of its characteristics, with portions of some other large rivers. But the subject of rivers and their action is too large and too important to be fully discussed in a single chapter, and there are other bodies of fresh and also salt water connected with rivers, which remain to be noticed. These we shall deal with in another chapter.

[1] See p. 47.

CHAPTER IX.

RIVERS AND LAKES.

In the last chapter we studied the case of a river in a tropical climate, fed exclusively by the periodical rainfall and those surface springs that are the outflow of the absorbed rain. We saw that, as a consequence of these conditions and of the rocky and hilly character of its drainage basin, the Mahánadi is very full during the three or four rainy months of the year, and is then sometimes subject to very destructive floods, produced by extraordinary falls of rain; while, during the remainder of the year, it contains so little water, that it can be navigated only by boats of the smallest size. Very different is the case of the Indus; a river, the main stream of which derives it chief supply from the melting of the winter snows on the Tibetan Himálaya; while its larger tributaries bring down the summer rainfall of the outer Himálaya, in addition to the above. After leaving the mountains, it traverses nearly 700 miles of arid plain, in no part of which does the rainfall exceed twenty inches in the year; while by far the greater portion is absolutely desert. The Indus, like the Mahánadi, is subject to a regular periodical rise and fall, and occasionally to extraordinary floods; but the causes being different in the two cases, the periods of their occurrence are different also.

In Chapter II.[1] it was explained how, during the winter season, the cold air over the plains (and, I may add, the mountain slopes) of Upper India, flows away to the south, forming the wind known as the north-east or winter monsoon;

[1] Page 31.

and how it is occasionally replaced by a damp wind, which blows from the south and ascending and cooling over the Panjáb and the upper part of the North-West Provinces, brings the winter rains. On the Himálaya, where the temperature is below the freezing point, the vapour of this wind is condensed as snow, and this accumulates on the mountain summits and in the higher valleys during the winter season. With the increasing warmth in spring, it begins to melt; and the rivers, which in these lofty regions have been silent and frost-bound by the intense cold, are once more set free, carrying down gigantic blocks of ice and rock, with large quantities of mud, in an impetuous and ever increasing torrent. Collecting gradually in the larger tributaries, and then in the main stream, by the month of February the swelling waters reach the plains of the Panjáb; and the stream, which has been shrinking since the previous July, and during the winter months has been represented by a number of shallow, scarcely navigable channels, meandering through the vast bed of the river, begins to swell and sweep away the *belas* or *chars*, now covered with grass and bulrushes, which accumulated at the close of the previous season. During the succeeding months, the volume of the river increases, as the snows are more copiously melted; and when, in July, the heat of the Panjáb and the mountain cradle of the river has reached its highest point, and when the summer rains are falling heavily in the Kángra and Hazára Hills, the Indus and its great tributaries are in full flood. After this, the waters decline, and reach their lowest level by October.

The extraordinary floods, to which the Indus is subject, appear to be due, not to excessive rain or any unusually rapid melting of the snows, but to some one or other of its larger tributaries being temporarily blocked up, either by the advance of a glacier or the fall of a portion of a mountain; so that a barrier is thrown across the valley, and the river waters dammed up behind it. Under such circumstances, a lake is formed behind the barrier; and continues to swell, until the water succeeds either in overtopping it, or in silently undermining it, when it at length bursts, and the pent-up torrent, suddenly set free, rushes downwards once more with overwhelming impetuosity and power.

The following graphic account of a great flood of this kind,

which occurred in the beginning of June 1841, and was witnessed by Asharaf Dhán of Torbela, is given by Major Abbott in the words of the narrator: "At about 2 P.M. a murmuring sound was heard from the north-east among the mountains, which increased until it attracted universal attention, and we began to exclaim 'What is this murmur? Is it the sound of cannon in the distance? Is Gandgarh[1] bellowing? Is it thunder?' suddenly some one cried out 'The river is come!' and on looking I perceived that all the dry channels were already filled, and that the river was racing down furiously in an absolute wall of mud, for it had not at all the colour or appearance of water. They who saw it in time easily escaped; they who did not, were inevitably lost. It was a horrible mass of foul water, carcases of soldiers, peasants, war-steeds, camels, tents, mules, asses, and household furniture—in short, every item of existence jumbled together in one flood of ruin; for Raja Golab Singh's army was encamped in the bed of the Indus at Kulai, three *kos* above Torbela, in pursuit of Paindu Khan. Part of the force was at that moment in hot pursuit, or the ruin would have been wider. The rest ran: some to large trees, which were all soon uprooted and borne away; others to rocks, which were speedily buried beneath the waters. Only they escaped who took at once to the mountain-side. About five hundred of these troops were at once swept to destruction. The mischief was immense: hundreds of acres of arable land were licked up and carried away by the waters. The whole of the Sisú-trees which adorned the river's banks, the famous Bargah-tree of many stems, time out of mind the chosen bivouac of travellers, were all lost in an instant."

On this occasion, according to Major Montgomerie, the cause of the flood was a landslip in the Gilghit valley. The valley was blocked up by an enormous mass of earth and rock that had slipped down from the side of a mountain; and a lake was formed behind it, which is believed to have been 800 or 900 feet or more deep. At last the barrier gave way, and the whole mass of pent-up water was suddenly discharged down the valley.

[1] The name of a hill near Hasan Abdal, in the Rawal Pindi district, from which, according to native belief, sounds like thunder sometimes proceed.

Another great flood, arising apparently from a similar cause, occurred in August 1858.

In describing the Mahánadi in the previous chapter, I observed that the valley in which each stream flows is the work of its own waters. It is in the Himálaya that we have the grandest examples of this kind of river action; and this will be the most convenient place to describe it somewhat more in detail. In the loftier valleys, in the neighbourhood of the permanent snows, glaciers are powerful agents in eroding and excavating the rocks over which they pass. The masses of rock which are carried down by the ice stream, firmly frozen in the ice, are dragged over the bare rocks of the sides and bed of the glacier, grooving them and grinding them down with perfectly resistless force. The sand and mud so produced are carried away by the stream which issues from the end of the glacier, gushing out from an ice cavern at its foot, turbid with glacier-mud. In former times the Himálayan glaciers extended far below their present limits, and they have performed no unimportant part in scooping out the great river valleys. In the Tísta valley in Sikkim, glaciers do not now extend below 14,000 feet, but traces of their former work are still visible down to 6,000 feet above the sea-level; while in the Kángra valley in the North-West Himálaya, similar indications are met with as low as 3,000 feet above the sea.

But the river itself is also a powerful excavator. Rushing down steep slopes with a high velocity, it has power to roll along pebbles and even large masses of rock, grinding them against each other and over its rocky bed, and insensibly wearing down the latter, however hard may be the rock that forms it. In a hard rock the river excavates a *gorge*, with precipitous sides, very narrow, but sometimes of great depth. Such is the remarkable gorge at the junction of the Sutlej and Spiti rivers (Fig. 17).[1] Where the rocks are less hard and stubborn, the sides of the valley become more sloping under the action of frost and the atmosphere. The surface of the rock is splintered and falls, and the fallen mass is gradually ground up and borne away by the torrent.

Rocks differ extremely in their power of resisting decomposition. In certain cases it would seem that, after exposure

[1] From a photograph by Messrs. Bourne and Shepherd.

for centuries to the action of rain and frost, they present the same unyielding surface, unchanged in form and texture. In other cases frost and rain-water, aided by those chemical constituents of the atmosphere called carbonic acid gas and oxygen, not only disintegrate the whole superficial mass of the rock, reducing the hard stone to the state of clay and gravel, but carry this action far into the heart of the mountain. Where this has taken place, the excavation of the valley goes on rapidly. From time to time, especially after heavy rainfall,

FIG. 17.—Gorge at the junction of the Sutlej and Spiti rivers.

enormous masses of earth and rocks, becoming saturated with water, slide down the mountain side, carrying everything before them; and after blocking the valley for a time, are carried away by the ceaseless action of the stream. In this way, as was pointed out above, are caused some of those sudden floods of which two extraordinary examples were quoted.

In a country such as British Sikkim, where the rainfall is great, the rocks easily decomposed, and the forest growth

exceedingly luxuriant, the form of the mountain slopes is almost entirely due to landslips. In the neighbourhood of Darjiling, after each heavy fall of rain, the hill-roads are generally interrupted in many places by little falls of this kind; and sometimes the mountain side, to a height of 3,000 or 4,000 feet, is seen freshly exposed, the whole of the surface with the forest that covered it having been precipitated into the valley below. The accompanying view of the Ganges at Derali,[1] will serve to give the reader who has never visited the mountains, some idea of an ordinary river valley in the Himálaya.

FIG. 28.—The Ganges at Derali.

By these various agents, frost, rain, carbonic acid, and finally gravitation, the original hollows and inequalities of the newly-raised mountain mass have been connected, and further carved and excavated, so as to form a complete system of valleys, separated by mountain ridges. The materials carried away in the process have been partly deposited in the original hollows, as great gravel deposits, such as are seen everywhere in the valleys of Ladákh, and that through which the Sutlej has excavated its valley in the Tibetan province of Guge; but the greater part, when ground down so fine that they could be carried out into the plains, have been spread abroad by the

[1] From a photograph by Messrs. Bourne and Shepherd.

rivers, forming the arable lands of the Gangetic plains. These plains then, are formed of the waste of the mountains, and though they themselves have also been wasted, and are still being worn down and their materials borne away and deposited in the ocean, they receive on the whole more than they lose, and the greater part of this is derived from the Himálaya. But all the hill tracts of India are subject to the same process of degradation, and so in various degrees are all mountains whatever.

Amid the endless variety of feature presented by rivers, in their course through hilly countries, none is more striking and impressive than their *falls*. A fall occurs whenever, owing to some peculiarity in the geological structure of the country, there is a sudden precipitous descent of the channel, over which the whole body of water is precipitated to a lower level. Among the best known and largest waterfalls in the Peninsula of India are the falls of the Saravati river in Kanara, those of the Yenna in the Mahábleshwar hills, those of the Káveri in Maisur, and that of the Paikára river over the edge of the Nilgiri hills, the upper part of which is shown in figure 19. In the first of these, near the town of Gairsapa, the river is precipitated over the edge of the Western Ghâts to a depth of 832 feet in a single fall. Captain Newbold, who has given a graphic description of the appearance of these magnificent falls, when somewhat swollen by the rains, estimates the quantity of water then discharged over them at 46,000 cubic feet in each second. He says, "the falls of Gairsapa may be justly ranked among the most magnificent cataracts of the globe. While excelled in height by the Cerasoli[1] and Evanson cascades in the Alps and the falls of the Arve in Savoy, the Gairsapa cataract surpasses them in the volume of water precipitated; and while much inferior to Niagara in volume, it far excels those celebrated falls of the New World in height."

The falls of the Yenna in the Mahábleshwar hills are stated by Captain Newbold to be 600 feet in height. Those of the Gokák in the South Mahratta country are 178 feet high (on the same authority); the river which, a little above the fall,

[1] "The height of the Cerasoli cascade is 2,400 feet; that of Evanson 1,200 feet; and the falls of the Arve 1,100 feet."

measures about 250 yards across, contracts to 80 yards on the brink of the chasm, and discharges in the rainy season a volume of water estimated at 16,000 cubic feet per second.

The falls of the Káveri are of less height than the Gairsapa falls, not exceeding 300 feet; but the volume of water discharged is much greater. In Bandelkand are several well-known falls, the largest being that of the Tonse river (200 feet in height) near Chachai. That of Bilohi, about twelve miles west from the Katra pass, is 398 feet high, and that of Bouti, ten miles further west, is 400 feet in height. At Chera Púnji, in the Khási Hills, there are falls exceeding any of the

FIG. 19.—Falls of the Paikára.

above, having (according to Dr. Oldham) a sheer fall of 1,800 feet, and a broken fall of 1,000 feet more; but, except after heavy rain, their volume is insignificant.

Lakes are natural depressions in the surface of a country, in which the drainage water accumulates; either until, having filled the depression up to the lowest part of the encircling ridge, it reaches a channel by which the excess can flow away; or else, until it exposes so large a surface that the natural evaporation from that surface is equal to the total quantity of water flowing into the lake in the same time. The latter case can occur only in a dry country, where the rainfall is small and the evaporation rapid in consequence of the dryness of

the atmosphere. The result is, that the water of such a lake is salt; for since all the drainage water that reaches the lake carries some small quantity of salt dissolved in it, and the water eventually evaporates, leaving behind all non-volatile substances, the salt must accumulate in the lake. There are many such lakes in the great region in Central Asia to the north of the Himálaya, and even in the Tibetan Himálaya itself; as, for example, the Pangong Lake in Ladákh, near the Upper Indus valley. It appears from Major (now Colonel) Godwin Austen's account, that this lake was formerly one of fresh water, from which a stream flowed into the Shayok, a tributary of the Indus. Owing, however, to the increasing dryness of the country (of which there is abundant evidence, though the cause is as yet unexplained[1]) it is now isolated and much shrunken in size, and at the lower end is quite saline. The Caspian Sea and Sea of Aral are instances of salt lakes, being quite isolated from the ocean, and of such size as fairly to deserve the name of inland seas. Another and smaller example is afforded by the Dead Sea in Palestine, which occupies the bottom of a remarkable depression; such that the surface of the lake is 1,312 feet lower than that of ocean. It appears probable that at one time the valley of the Jordan (which river flows into the Dead Sea) was in communication with the Gulf of Akabah and the Red Sea; and that it has been isolated by the elevation of the desert of Petræa, and subsequently dried up. The waters of the Dead Sea are *saturated* with salt: that is, the water is incapable of holding more salt than is actually dissolved in it, except at the end where the Jordan enters it; no fish or other animal can live in its waters, and it is hence emphatically called the "Dead Sea."

In Rájputána, on the borders of the Bikanír desert, are some small salt lakes, the largest of which is the Sámbar Lake. This is a shallow depression, filled by the annual monsoon rainfall (which here does not exceed twenty inches), and then drying up. The salt obtained from it is an important article of commerce in Rájputána. Another salt lake, yielding a salt of a different character, is that of Lunár in Berár. It forms a

[1] Possibly the drying up of the ancient lakes or inland seas, which, as Mr. W. T. Blanford has lately shown, once occupied Seistan and a large part of Persia.

deep, crater-like depression, and is thought to be of volcanic origin.

Lakes which have an outlet invariably contain fresh water; unless, like the Chilka Lake and other similar lagoons along the coast, they communicate directly with the sea, so that sea-water can enter them. There are but few instances of natural lakes of fresh water in India; almost the only examples are certain little mountain lakes, such as that at Naina Tál and those below the Yaklá and Chola Passes in Sikkim, discovered and described by Mr. W. T. Blanford. Beyond the snowy range, the Manasarovar and Rakhas Tál Lakes are larger instances of the kind. It is improbable that any of these are original rock basins; that is to say, hollows left in the disturbed rocks at the time when the mountain mass was upheaved. In some cases they appear to lie in hollows, worn by the friction of former glaciers in their rocky beds, and filled with water after the retreat or disappearance of the glacier. In other cases they are portions of old glacier valleys across which an old moraine forms a natural embankment or *bund;* and in others again, such as the Tso Moriri and the Pangong Lake in Rakshu and Ladákh, they appear to occupy portions of a valley, the drainage of which has been arrested by a mound of alluvial deposit, brought down by a mountain torrent from the lateral mountain ridge.

These remarks apply only to the lakes of the Himálaya and similar mountains elsewhere. Such great lakes as those of Canada, and those in East Africa on the Upper Nile, the Tanganyika, &c., may possibly be original rock basins, formed during upheaval: and those that cover Finland and North-Western Russia may be depressions in the old sea-bottom left as such when the country was elevated above the sea. It is, however, the opinion of Professor Ramsay, and some other eminent geologists, that the lakes of Finland and those of Canada, as well as the great lakes of the Alps, the lochs of Scotland and Ireland, and the beautiful mountain lakes of Cumberland, are all the work of ice during the Glacial period, the hollow basin now filled by water having been ground out of the solid rock, by the friction of enormous glaciers which once filled them, or rather by the stones, sand, &c., frozen hard in the bottom of the glacier, and dragged along with it over the surface.

The shallow swampy lakes that occur in certain river deltas, such as the salt lake to the east of Calcutta, are more properly termed *lagoons;* and the same term is applied to those sheets of *brackish* or saltish water that occur on certain parts of the coast; of which the Chilka Lake in Orissa and the Púlicat Lake to the north of Madras are good examples. The former of these are portions of the delta lying between the river channels; and which the sediment deposited in them, year by year, has not yet sufficed to fill up to the ordinary dry weather water-level. In some cases, such as that of the examples cited, they are more or less salt, because they communicate by certain channels with the sea, so that salt water passes into them at every tide. The Chilka and Púlicat Lakes have been formed in a different way. They are separated from the sea by a ridge of sea sand, termed a *sand-spit*, and formed of sand drifted up the coast by the current noticed at page 48. To take the case of the Chilka: the sand accumulating along the shore of Ganjam and other more southerly parts of the coast is gradually drifted northwards by this current, being added to by the sediment of every river that discharges itself into the bay. At some former time, the sea must have washed the base of the hills that lie to the west of the Chilka; but this sea having become shallow by the sediment poured into it by the Mahánadi and the smaller streams from the interior, a sand-bank was formed by the coast current, tailing off from the southern extremity of the lake, until the lagoon behind it was almost completely inclosed. The sea alone could not raise this higher than the sand could be washed by the breakers; but as a part of it would be laid bare and dried by the sun at every ebb tide, the dry sand would be caught by the winds blowing from the sea, and raised in long mounds or *sand-hills*, rising twenty or thirty feet above the highest wash of the waves. In the course of time, various creeping plants which flourish on sand have taken root on the surface thus raised, the seeds being carried by the wind. These have fixed the sand, and by their decay have formed vegetable mould, fit for the nutriment of other plants, such as grass, the screw-pine, and the dwarf date-palm; and finally, as the spit has increased in width by further accretions on the seaward face, the older surface has been brought under the plough, and has become arable land.

A channel however remains, through which the tidal waters

pass and repass to the lake; and through which also the flood waters of the latter escape, when the surface of the lagoon has been raised by the rivers and streams that discharge into it during the rainy season. At such times its waters are almost, or quite fresh; but during the greater part of the year, more or less sea-water is intermingled, especially in the neighbourhood of the outlet channel, rendering them saline or *brackish*. Year by year these lagoons become shallower, since most of the sediment brought in by the streams from the land is deposited on the bottom of the lake; and in the course of time they will be filled up and will be converted into dry grassy plains. Some miles to the north of Pondicherry, near the village of Mercánum, there is such a lagoon, now nearly filled, and a great part of the low plain that extends at intervals along the Madras coast has been formed in this way and afterwards elevated.

In the last three chapters, we have reviewed briefly the work done on the surface of the earth by the waters condensed from the vapour of the atmosphere. Glaciers and rivers wear down the mountains, and plough out those valleys through which the waters find their way downwards to the sea; frost splinters and cracks the rocks; and rain-water, dissolving the carbonic acid of the atmosphere, penetrates them, and works chemical changes in their mass, by which they are decomposed; some part of their constituents being dissolved by the absorbed water, while the residue, having lost its rigidity and hardness, yields easily to gravitation and the friction of running water. The materials, derived from the waste of the mountains, are spread abroad over the low plains at their foot, or carried further out to form river deltas, or finally to settle down on the sea bottom.

In most countries then, in *all* where the atmosphere is moist and the precipitation as rain or snow is abundant, the form of the surface is largely modified by these agents. And even in those arid regions where no rain falls, the deserts of Central Asia, the Sahára and the coast of the Red Sea, the deeply-scored sides of the mountains and tortuous *wádis* bear testimony to their former activity. These countries were not always so arid and rainless as they are now. In times geologically recent, both the Sahára and a great part of Central Asia were occupied by the sea; the remnants of which (in the

latter case), we have in the existing great salt lakes, the Caspian and the Sea of Aral. When these seas existed, their evaporation furnished rain and snow, which, falling on the slopes of the Atlas, the Altai and the Thian Shan, shaped and fashioned their peaks and ridges, much as the Himálaya is now being shaped and fashioned by the waters condensed from the evaporation of existing Indian seas.

Carrying our thoughts onwards from these agents to the causes which produce them and give them power, we find that the ulterior agents, whose work is thus unceasingly to wear down the land surface to one uniform level, are no other than those whose work they thus destroy. Heat and gravitation break up the earth's surface, causing continents to protrude from the ocean, and thrusting up broken and contorted layers of rock to form their mountain skeletons; and heat raises the ocean waters as vapour, which, condensed on the cold mountain sides, gravitate again to the sea, and wear away the surface in their passage. But the heat that upheaves mountains is the primeval heat of the earth; that which planes them down is the heat emitted by the sun.

CHAPTER X.

THE LAND AND ITS TENANTS.

In the preceding pages we have traversed, rapidly indeed, but it is to be hoped not inattentively nor unprofitably, some few galleries of the great workshop of nature. By the light of the facts furnished by the physical sciences, I have sketched out and briefly explained some of the more important processes by which the fair surface of our earth is incessantly wrought and fashioned. We have learned that not only things that live and die, but every part of our world is in a state of perpetual change, so that to-morrow's sun will rise on an earth changed in some of its aspects from that on which he sets to-day. Some of these indeed are so fleeting, like that of the bright meteor flashing across the midnight sky, that we must keep a watchful eye to seize them as they pass. Others, again, change so slowly, that in the brief span of a human life they seem absolutely fixed and stable; but could we, like the fabled Tithonus of old, live on through centuries, with senses and mind unimpaired, we should have to acknowledge that all, without exception, are but passing phases in the ever-changing appearance of our earth; that even the "everlasting hills" are falsely so called, and, by slow degrees, bow their lofty heads to the universal law of destruction.

The varied forms of the outline and surface of the land, as it now exists and as laid down on maps and charts, the variations of its climate, its fertility or barrenness, its populous or desert character, are then matters that we might completely explain, could we know the whole history of the changes that it has undergone from the earliest times; could we construct,

for instance, maps of the world as it existed at successive and not too distant intervals of the geological past; and could we know for each of these epochs what climate prevailed, how the ocean currents then ran, how vapour-bearing winds then blew, in what measure snow and rain were then wasting the several parts of its surface, how the internal heat then manifested its changes in volcanic eruptions or in the slow uprising or depression of certain regions; and, far more completely than we now know them, the strange forms of trees and plants that clothed its surface, and of the animals that basked in their shade, or sped through the ocean waters of the younger world.

It need hardly be said that we are very far indeed from possessing this knowledge. The most ambitious attempts of geologists, in this direction, have as yet aimed at little more than to sketch out roughly some small parts of our continents, as they existed in the latest geological times: and, even in these times and places, the strange succession of almost tropical heat and arctic cold, to which the rocks and their fossils bear witness, where temperate climates now prevail, offer problems which science has not yet succeeded in explaining in a satisfactory manner.

Still, we may profitably take stock both of our knowledge and our ignorance in these matters; and while we note some of the more striking features of the distribution of land and water on the surface of our earth as we now see it, we may ask ourselves how much of these we can explain by the help of such facts as are recorded in the foregoing chapters, and how much still remains for future investigation and discovery.

First we must observe that by far the greater part of the land of our globe is situated in the northern hemisphere. In the southern hemisphere, besides the so-called antarctic continent, a mass of land around the south pole which is all but concealed beneath a perpetual sheet of ice, the only great tracts of land are portions of Africa and South America, and the insular mass of Australia, which may fairly claim to rank as a continent. Of this peculiar distribution of the land, science has as yet been unable to offer any explanation. That the earth beneath the ocean bottom in the southern hemisphere must be somewhat more dense than that forming the northern hemisphere, in order to compensate for its smaller volume, may be

safely concluded from elementary mechanical considerations: but *why* this is so, or rather, how it has become so, we cannot say. Mr. Dana, following Scrope, Herschel, and Babbage (albeit by a somewhat different road of deductive argument), concludes that the general position of the great continental masses of land was determined at a very early period of the earth's history; so that, whatever changes of form the land has since undergone, two principal masses of land, corresponding to the old and new continents (so-called) have always been characteristic features of our globe. And Professor Ramsay, in a lecture before the Royal Institution, has pointed out that some of the ancient formations of Western Europe—the old red sandstone for instance, and the Triassic marls, which abound in salt—are the deposits of ancient lakes, and indicate that in these remote times there must have been an extensive tract of land surrounding the areas they occupy.

But on the other hand, it is certain that the greater part of the present land, at one time or another, has been covered by the sea, and for such long periods that deposits many thousands of feet in thickness have had time to accumulate; so that, even if we admit the justice of Professor Dana's conclusions, it is clear that very great changes have taken place in the forms of the continents, while it is equally certain that considerable areas of the present oceans have at various times been occupied by tracts of land. The great plains of Northern Asia and Europe have been upraised from the sea in very recent geological times; at a somewhat earlier but still comparatively recent period (the Miocene), a sea occupied the central part of Europe and washed the northern bases of the Alps; then a much lower and narrower chain than it now is. The site of the present Himálaya was long occupied by the ocean, up to early Tertiary (Eocene) times. The Caspian and the Sea of Aral in Asia are the last remnants of a sea which once occupied a considerable part of Central Asia, and connected these seas with the Black Sea; and the great desert of Sahára in North Africa appears to be the bed of a sea now dried up. Quite recently Mr. W. T. Blanford has shown that the Persian deserts have had a similar history. And on the other hand, certain facts of relationship between the animals and plants of India on the one hand and tropical Africa and Madagascar on the other, point to the conclusion that, at some former time, there was a

more direct land communication than that now existing between these two regions.

The greater part of the land of the globe is distributed in five great continental masses, viz., Europe-Asia, regarded as it really is, as a single continent; Africa, North and South America, and Australia. The forms of all are mainly determined by the direction and position of their mountain ranges, which form, so to speak, their skeletons, the plains and table-lands around and between them being regarded as appendages to the mountains. The direction and relative position of the principal mountain ranges of Europe-Asia on the one hand, and of the Americas on the other, are strikingly contrasted. In the former continent, the great mountain system and the table-lands that it includes run almost east and west, and occupy the southern part of the continent; while, to the north extends a great plain, but little elevated above the sea, and indeed in part lying at a lower level. In America, on the other hand, the principal system, that of the Rocky Mountains and the Andes, runs north and south along the western margin of the continents; and from its foot, great plains extend to the eastward, abutting against lower chains near the east coasts of the broader parts of the continents. In both cases the mountains are the older land, and the plains are sea bottoms which, in part, have been elevated in more recent geological times. Some additions to these plains have been subsequently made by rivers, but these are comparatively unimportant.

The structure of Africa is less well known, though much has been added to our knowledge in late years, more especially by Dr. Livingstone, whose death while perseveringly exploring the still unknown regions of the interior, civilising the people, and endeavouring to redeem them from the shameful traffic in slaves, has added one more illustrious name to the long list of martyrs in the cause of science and philanthropy. On its northern margin the form of Africa is determined by the Atlas range, which runs parallel to the great mountain system of Europe, and to the south of which, surrounding the Sahára desert, is an extensive depression, much of which is considerably below the sea-level; on the east coast it is bounded by a chain of mountains and table-lands running north and south, and on the west coast are lesser systems having a similar direction; an elevated but generally plain country lying between.

Australia, also, is formed of a plateau diversified only by low hill ranges. The chief mountain range borders the east coast; but this is far inferior in height to the great mountains of the larger continents, and includes but one peak, Mount Kosciusko, that ranges above the snow line. On the north and west coasts are hills of inferior elevation, while a great plain extends along the greater part of the south coast.

The great mountain system of the Europo-Asiatic continent, having then an east and west direction, it is to be observed that the continent itself extends farthest in that direction. As far as this great system has yet been examined (the Alps and Pyrenees in Europe and the Himálaya in Asia), it appears to date from the early part of the Tertiary epoch, and at several subsequent periods it has undergone repeated disturbance, up to late Tertiary times. The low northern plain is of later date, while those inferior chains that lie to the north of the main system, and are distinct from it, the Scandinavian and British mountains, the Thuringian hills, Erz-gebirge and Riesen-gebirge of Germany and the Ural of Russia, are all of earlier origin, in some cases very ancient. To the south of the great mountain axis, a number of peninsulas run out, viz., Spain, Italy and Greece in Europe, and Arabia, India and the Malay peninsula in Asia. Each of these has its mountain ranges; and while certain of them, for instance those of Italy and the Grecian peninsulas, are no older—in part, perhaps, more recent—than the Alpine and Himálayan chains, others, such as India, are of very high antiquity. The present peninsula of India indeed has probably been in the condition of land, or chiefly so, from a very early period, and has doubtless formed part of a mass of land, stretching to the south-west and connecting it with Madagascar and Tropical Africa, during ages in which the site of the present Himálaya was covered by the sea. During the earlier part of this period it was also connected with Australia.

The great mountain system of Asia, like that of America, consists of several chains, for the most part parallel to each other or nearly so, inclosing extensive tracts of mountainous land and elevated plains; which, being at a great height above the sea, are termed table-lands. The loftiest of these is Tibet, bounded by the Himálaya on the south, and by a little-known chain, termed on Chinese maps the Kuen Lun, on the north.

From the foot of this last, the great sandy desert of Gobi or Shamo, the western and more fertile extremity of which forms the now independent kingdom of Yárkand, extends to the Thian Shan range, and averages 2,000 or 3,000 feet above the sea-level. Further to the west, the great low plain of Northern Asia stretches farther south; being separated from Yárkand by the Pamir range or Bám-i-dunya, which runs north and south, connecting the western extremity of the Thian Shan with the Himálaya and the Hindu Kho. The plain terminates at the foot of the latter range on the east, and at that of the Elbrouz on the west, in the neighbourhood of the Caspian Sea. To the south of these ranges lies another series of table-lands and elevated plains, viz., the table-land of Afghánistán, with the lower Seistan plain on the east, and the arid desert plains of Iran or Persia on the west. Proceeding farther in this latter direction, we next come to the lofty plateau of Armenia, 7,000 feet above the sea, extending from the valley of the Kara, at the foot of the Caucasian chain, to the mountains of Kúrdistán, which overlook the upper waters of the Tigris and the low alluvial plain of Mesopotamia. This plain, as Mr. Loftus has shown, was once an extension of the Persian Gulf, and has been formed by the alluvial deposits brought down through many centuries by the above-named river and the Euphrates. Lastly, the peninsula of Asia Minor is formed by the elevated and mountainous plateau of Anatolia, lying between the Taurus on the south along the coast of the Mediterranean, and the Anti-Taurus range on the north, along the margin of the Black Sea.

The upraising of these great plains and plateaux has evidently taken place at the same time as that of the mountain ranges that bound them. The Gobi desert and the plains of Persia and Seistan were for a long period occupied by great lakes or inland seas, like the Caspian and Sea of Aral at the present day. Indeed these two seas, as I have already mentioned, are but the remnants of a far more extensive sea which once occupied the steppes of Southern Russia; but unlike the plains of Persia and Gobi, they lie in a *depression* of the continent, the surface of the Caspian being eighty-two feet below the level of the ocean.

We have learned in Chapters VIII. and IX. that the courses and the character of rivers are determined by the form of the

surface and the climate, chiefly the rainfall, of the countries that they drain. Let us now observe how these facts apply to the case of Asia. And here it is first to be noticed, that while winds from the west, the prevailing direction in Northern Asia,[1] have to traverse Europe, before reaching it, they can bring but little vapour, except when they blow from the Mediterranean or the Black Sea, or unless in their course they pass over the Caspian; and in the two former cases, they must cross the mountains of Asia Minor and the Caucasus, which drain them of much of their vapour. Winds from the south-east, that is to say, from the seas of China, and those still farther south, are certainly warm and moist, and as a consequence, the plains and hills of China, over which they blow, are well watered and fertile. Still more is this the case with the greater part of India and the Malay peninsula, which are exposed to the wind blowing from tropical seas, and during the south-west monsoon receive an abundant rainfall. But in Arabia, where the prevalent winds appear to be from west or east, these have to traverse either the desert country of the Lower Nile, or the almost equally arid plains and the mountains of Persia and Bálúchistán. The Red Sea and the Persian Gulf are too narrow to furnish much vapour, and this little condenses as rain on the mountains of Arabia, so that no drop ever falls on the burning sea of loose sand, the Dahna, which covers the greater part of its surface. Now the southerly winds from Indian seas, and the south-easterly winds from the China seas, must traverse the great mountain system of the Himálaya and Tibet, or the lower but still lofty mountains of China, before they can reach Central Asia; and, as we have seen in previous chapters, whatever vapour they carry is deposited as snow on the cold lofty slopes of these great chains. Consequently Central Asia is exceedingly dry, and in great part absolutely rainless, like Arabia. The winds, which, in the spring months more especially, blow thence towards Europe, are consequently dry winds and very cold; for the winter cold of Central Asia and Eastern Siberia is more intense than that of any part of the world under the same latitudes. The reason of this cold has been already explained in former chapters.[2]

[1] See Chapter II., p. 32.
[2] See pp. 28 and 50.

Since, then, the rainfall is very heavy on the south-east of the continent, and very small or altogether wanting in the interior, we should expect to find the largest rivers in the former region; not necessarily the longest, for their length depends on the form of the land, but the most copious. Such is in fact the case. The Amoor, the Yang-tse-Kiang, and the Hoang-Ho in China, the Mekong in Cochin-China, the Irawadi in Burmah, and the Ganges and Bráhmapútra in India and Assam, are the most important rivers that carry off the drainage of the monsoon rainfall and the melted snows of the southern and eastern mountains. In northern Asia, the Obi with its tributaries, the Irtish, the Yenisei, and some smaller but still important streams, drain the northern slopes of the Altai, the Yablonoi and other chains, and carry off the winter snows of the great Siberian plains; and in the Western Central region, the Syr Daria, the Amú and the Oxus, drain in like manner the snowy peaks of the Thián Shan, the Pamir, and the Hindu Kho, discharging their waters into the Sea of Aral and the Caspian. These last derive all, or nearly all their waters from the mountains, and like the Indus, described in Chapter IX., traverse, in their lower course, wide-spreading rainless plains which would be deserts but for their fertilising waters.

Between the head-waters of these several rivers, or rather the mountain ranges that give them birth, and in the very heart of the continent, lie the great desert of Gobi and the lofty table-land of Central and Western Tibet. These two are all but rainless, and the Tarim, which receives the rivers of Yárkand, Kashgar and Khotan, and the smaller streams fed by the glaciers of the mountains around, never reach the sea, but are either absorbed and swallowed up by the sands of the plain, or terminate in lakes with no outlet, and therefore salt. The largest of these lakes are Lake Lop in the Gobi desert, and the Tengri Lake in Tibet.

The aspects of the several divisions of Asia with respect to the presence or absence of verdure are not less diversified than their elevation and climate; for not only the quantity of the plants, but also the kinds that will grow in any region, depend on the warmth of the climate, on the humidity of the air, and on the quantity of rain that falls, as well as on the variations of these at different seasons of the year, and also

on the elevation above the sea and the exposure of mountain slopes, even more than on the nature of the soil. Many tracts of plain which are now desert, only require the fertilising presence of water to support vigorous crops and trees; as those of my readers who live in the Punjáb and the drier parts of Western India must be well aware. The richest and most luxuriant and varied vegetation is to be found where the rain-fall is abundant and frequent at most seasons of the year, the air always moist, the temperature warm and equable, varying little between day and night, or between summer and winter. Such is especially the condition of islands in tropical seas, the Malay peninsula, the western and southern parts of Ceylon, and the Malabar coast of India. Here is especially the home of the palms, the plantains, bamboos, orchids, cycads, the screw-pines,[1] and trees producing large and brilliant flowers. Among cultivated plants, the more delicate spices, nutmegs, cloves, allspice, and cinnamon, are restricted to these regions. So also is the breadfruit tree (closely allied to the Jack-fruit);[2] and the useful cocoa-nut palm flourishes only within a short distance of a tropical sea. The low damp valleys of the Central Himálaya, Assam, and Cachar are almost equally rich, enjoying a humid climate, and a copious rainfall well distributed through the year; while neither the summer heat nor the winter cold are ever excessive. Some of the more delicate tropical plants indeed do not grow here. But no one who has ever roamed through the dense forests of these regions can have failed to be struck with the riotous wealth of their vegetation. Here the gigantic boles of tall umbrageous trees, Terminalias,[3] Bauhinias,[4] with their peculiar bi-lobed leaves, Bombax[5] (tree-cotton), and numerous Leguminosæ (pod-bearing trees), and the intricate tortuous root-stems of the figs,[6] are almost concealed by a rich clothing of orchids, ferns, mosses, the smooth drooping leaves of the Pothos, and the closely

[1] Example: *Keori*, Beng.; *Thalay*, Tam.

[2] *Kantal*, Beng.; *Pila*, Tam.

[3] The tree which bears the common country almond, the '*deshi baddm*' (*Nattoo vadamcottay*, Tam.), is a familiar example of this family.

[4] Examples: *Ban-ráj*, Beng.; *Chovanna Mandari*, Mal.; *Triviat putram*, Tam.

[5] *Rakta shimúl*, Beng.; *Elávum*, Tam.; *Púr*, Tel.

[6] Examples: the Banyan; *Bar*, *Bat*, Beng.; *Ala-Maram*, Tam.; and Pípal, *Arásam-maram*, Tam.; also, the India-rubber tree, *Kasnir*, Beng.

embracing stems of gigantic creepers, such as the *Bauhinia Vahlii*,[1] that, high above the spectator's head, threw their twining branches from bough to bough, and from tree to tree, binding them together with great rope-like festoons. And the ground is rendered impassable by the long thorny stems and feathery leaves of the rattan palm, by screw-pines, and dense growths of bamboo, intermingled with plants of the Ginger and Turmeric order, orchids, ferns, grasses, and the gaudy-flowered Bignonias and Acanthaceous creepers.[2]

On the drier plains of the interior of India, a totally different and less rich vegetation is met with. Forests are rare except in the neighbourhood of hills, and for the most part a low bushy scrub of jujube,[3] (a vegetable luxury of the bears,) dwarf thorny acacias and the stemless date-palm,[4] prevails; and among trees the useful babúl, the mahowa, tamarind, and sál, are conspicuous. Oleanders,[5] with sweet-scented flowers, grow on the margins of streams; and in dry places, the grey-flowered madár,[6] and the succulent prickly pear and (generally) leafless euphorbias,[7] are common. In Upper India, the tamarisk[8] abounds, and forms dwarf forests yielding abundant firewood. The date-palm[9] and the tál are the only palms that flourish in these dry regions, and these are cultivated abundantly for the sake of their rapidly fermenting juice.

Among cultivated plants the varieties of Sorghum known in Southern India as *Cholum* and *Cumboo*, in Northern India as *Bajra* and *Jowari*, and Millet (*Ragi*), are important food grains. Rice is cultivated, not only on the swamps of the great river plains, and on flat terraces artificially irrigated from tanks,

[1] In the Botanic Garden at Saharunpore is a fine specimen of this creeper, which has taken possession of a grove of *pipal* trees (*Ficus religiosa*). One stem, which forms a festoon between two trees, is five feet in girth.

[2] Many plants of these families are common in gardens as well as in the jungles. For a description of them the reader may refer to Oliver's "First Book of Indian Botany."

[3] *Kúl*, Beng.; *Elendie*, Tam.

[4] *Phœnix acaulis. Chirúta ita*, Tam.

[5] *Kaner*, Hind.; *Lal Khárabí*, Beng.; *Arali*, Tam.

[6] *Akand*, Beng.; *Yercam*, Tam.

[7] Examples: *Narasij*, Hind.; *Narshij*, Beng.; *Shadrai Kalli*, Tam.; also *Ptun*, Hind.; *Shij*, Beng.; *Elakalli*, Tam.

[8] *Jahú*, Beng.

[9] *Khajúr*, Beng.; *Ichampánnai*, Tam.

but sometimes as a dry crop on the lower mountain slopes. These and various pulses, Indian corn, in the hills, and in Northern India and a part of the Central Provinces, wheat and barley, are the staple food of the people. The sugar cane, tobacco, the areca nut[1] and betel pepper;[2] oil-seeds such as mustard, rape, sesamum (till or gingeley), the ground-nut[3] and the Palma Christi (castor-oil bean);[4] fibrous plants, such as jute, flax,[5] hemp,[6] and cotton; dye-plants such as safflower,[7] arnatto,[8] indigo, and Indian madder:[9] and spices and condiments such as cardamoms,[10] chilies,[11] ginger,[12] and turmeric,[13] are also among the more important articles of field and garden produce in India. On the hills of Southern India and Ceylon coffee is largely cultivated, but does not grow on the plains; and on the lower slopes of the Himálaya and the eastern hills of Bengal and along their foot the tea-plant has now become an important and increasing article of produce. Its cultivation is, however, limited by the condition, that it requires more or less rain during the greater part of the year; and it will not thrive therefore on the hills of the interior of the peninsula, where it is exposed for some months to a dry, hot atmosphere and a burning, unclouded sun.

Ascending the Himálaya, we gradually leave the tropical vegetation of the lower slopes, and, in Sikkim and Bhotan, at a height of 4,000 or 5,000 feet, we find ourselves in forests, the prevailing character of which resembles that of the forests of Southern Europe. Oaks, walnuts, chestnuts, and magnolias, with the useful toon, are among the commoner trees; and beneath them flourishes a bushy undergrowth, in which may be distinguished the wild raspberry and the *Daphne*, the bark of

[1] *Gúa*, Beng.; *Pák maram*, Tam.
[2] *Pán*, Beng.; *Vettill*, Tam.
[3] *Múng phúlli*, Hind.; *Nelai cadalai*, Tam.
[4] *Arend*, Hind.; *Bherenda*, Beng.; *Sittamanak*, Tam.
[5] *Alsi*, Hind.; *Musina*, Beng.; *Alliverai*, Tam.
[6] *Ganjar*, Beng.; *Ganja*, Tam.
[7] *Kajira*, Beng.; *Kúsam*, Hind; *Sendúrkam*, Tam.
[8] *Gaopargi*, Hind.; *Kúragúmangjal*, Tam.
[9] *Saya* or *Embúrel cheddi*, Tam.
[10] *Elachí*, Beng.; *Ailá-cheddi*, Tam.
[11] *Lál March*, Hind.; *Mollaghai*, Tam.
[12] *Adrack*, Beng.; *Ingi*, Tam.
[13] *Haldi*, Hind.; *Manjel*, Tam.

which furnishes the material for the tough paper largely manufactured in Nepal. Ferns are still abundant; the tree trunks are often clothed with thick tufts of white hair-like mosses; and beautifully tinted *Selaginellas* cover the exposed rock surfaces. Higher up, from 8,000 or 10,000 feet, this forest is replaced by rhododendrons; and in the interior of the hills, above the latter elevation, by pines, the most characteristic and conspicuous of Alpine trees. In the N.W. Himálaya, where the climate is dryer than in Sikkim, the lower forests are less luxuriant and varied, and trees of the Pine family, including the beautiful and valuable *Deodar*, are more characteristic at lower levels. Indeed, pines, firs, and cedars, oaks, and rhododendrons constitute the greater part of the forests above 3,000 or 4,000 feet, and are frequently restricted to the northern slopes. Wheat and barley are cultivated in the valleys up to a height of 15,000 feet, and most of the European fruits, apricots, apples, pears, peaches, grapes, cherries, walnuts, &c., flourish far better than in Sikkim, where the climate is too moist and the sky too cloudy to allow them to ripen. Above 15,000 feet, vegetation of any kind is very scanty, although, as stated by Drs. Hooker and Thomson, plants may be gathered up to 19,000 feet, on the margins of rills formed by melting snow. These are small plants, chiefly annuals; all tree vegetation ceases at 12,000 feet, up to which certain fruit-trees are cultivated in the valleys, and a species of pine, which ranges from Sikkim to Kashmir, covers the mountains with sombre forests.[1]

Having once passed the crest of the snowy range, the traveller enters on the arid region of Tibet, where vegetation of every kind is extremely scanty, except in the deep valleys of the Yarú (or Upper Bráhmapútra), and the Indus. On the southern margin of the great table-land north of Sikkim, Dr. Hooker collected only about fifteen or twenty kinds of plants in two days' journey, and similar accounts are given by travellers in Western Tibet. The country, as far as we know anything of it, is stony or sandy, with occasional salt swamps; and

[1] Much of this description is quoted from Hooker and Thomson's Introductory Essay to the "Flora Indica," to which work, as well as to the delightful "Himálayan Journals" of the former author, and the "Travels in Western Tibet" of the latter, the reader is referred for more ample information on the vegetation of the Himálaya.

except to the east, where the mountains send down great spurs towards the plains of China, and where Huc and Gabet found them covered with forests, and in some low valleys where fruit-trees and poplars are cultivated, trees are not to be met with. The elevated plain of Gobi, as far as is known, is an absolute desert, except along the foot of the ranges that bound it; and such is also the case with the Persian plains, the great salt desert between Irák and Khorassán, and the sandy desert of Kirman. Turkestan too is a sandy desert, except along the banks of the Oxus and the Jaxartes; but the steppes of the Kirghiz to the north are covered with verdure, receiving rain-fall from the evaporation of the Caspian.

The most fertile portions of Persia are the mountain slopes bordering the Persian Gulf, and Mazanderan, on the southern shore of the Caspian, with the table-land of Azerbijan. Mr. W. T. Blanford says that from the accounts given by ancient writers, it appears highly probable that, 2,000 years ago, the population of Persia was much greater and the cultivation more extensive than at the present day, and that this may have been due to the country being more fertile in consequence of the greater rainfall. "Some alteration," he says, "may have been due to the extirpation of trees and bushes, the consequent destruction of the soil, and increased evaporation," (a sequence of cause and effect which has already been explained in Chapter VIII.,) "but this alone will scarcely account for the change which has taken place;" and he thinks it probable that a gradual change in the climate of Central Asia generally has progressed from the time when the great plain north of Persia was under water, when the Black, Caspian, and Aral Seas were united, and when, as Loftus has shown, the plains of Mesopotamia were a part of the Persian Gulf: this gradual drying up of the country being connected with the elevation of the steppe region of Central Asia and of the southern coasts of Persia.

The vegetation of Persia, Syria, and Asia Minor is very different from that of the Indian peninsula, and more resembles that of Southern Europe; and, in the drier parts, that of Africa. It is in these countries that some of the most delicious fruits of Europe, the peach and almond (originally the same fruit), the cherry, walnut, melon, the olive, mulberry, vine and apricot, have their natural home. Forests of oaks cover the mountains of Laristan, but on the drier borders of

the deserts, acacias, and mimosæ (including the *babúl*), asclepiads (of which the common Madár is a familiar example), tamarisks and euphorbias are among the more characteristic plants.

These examples will serve to illustrate how the plants of different countries vary in general character. If several countries connected together have the same kind of climate, the vegetation is either more or less similar throughout, or only varied according to the nature of the soil and exposure; mountain slope, meadow, swamp, and sandy plain, each bearing its characteristic plants: or there is a graduated passage from one extremity to the other; but any great difference of climate is accompanied by a corresponding change in the character and abundance of the plants. Countries, on the other hand, which are disconnected, and have been so for long geological periods, though they may closely resemble each other in point of climate, have very different kinds of vegetation. There is little in common between Africa and Australia, though some African plants range as far as India, and the climates of some portions of these continents are very similar. In such cases when the plants of the one country are carried to the other, and artificially introduced, they frequently thrive as well as those native to the country of their adoption. The common prickly pear (Cactus), which may be met with everywhere on dry waste ground, and the little spiny-leaved poppy (*Argemone Mexicana*), which is equally common in India, were originally American plants.

Similar remarks apply to animals. Many of the larger animals of India, such as the elephant, the rhinoceros, the lion, leopard, antelope, gazelle, and crocodile, are closely related to African forms, though, except in the case of the lion and leopard, not identical with them. Others again, such as the common black bear, are peculiar to India and are not found elsewhere; while the tiger ranges throughout India and the whole of South-eastern and parts of Central Asia, as far north as the Caucasus on the west, and the Amoor in Eastern Asia. The Gibbons, or long-armed tailless apes of Eastern Bengal, are not to be met with anywhere to the westward, but are numerous throughout the Malay peninsula, Sumatra, and Java. The Lungoors or Húnúman monkeys, of which there are several kinds, range throughout India and Ceylon, the Indo-

Chinese region, and the Malay peninsula, but do not occur beyond the Himálaya, nor in countries to the west. The loris of Ceylon, the so-called flying lemur of the Malay peninsula, and the slow-paced lemur (*Sharmindi billi*) of Bengal, are representatives of a family of monkey-like animals which occur most abundantly in Madagascar, and are not to be met with in other parts of the Asiatic continent. On the whole, the fauna (or whole animal world) of India is a mixture of forms; some related to those of Western Asia and Africa, others to those of Eastern or South-eastern Asia, and a few peculiar to the country or with their nearest relations in the islands of the South Indian Ocean and South Africa.

It remains to add a few words respecting Islands; and here we must distinguish between those lying close to continents, with which, at some former time, they have generally been connected, and those which occur isolated, far out in the ocean. Of the first class, called Continental Islands, we have an excellent example in Ceylon, which was originally a part of India, and is now separated from it only by a shallow channel. On the other side of the bay, the Andaman and Nicobar Islands, with the Cocos Islands between the former and Cape Negraïs, are evidently the summits of the submerged portion of a chain of mountains which runs down Arakan to Cape Negraïs and there plunges beneath the sea, rising again in Sumatra, and forming the back-bone so to speak, of that island. On the other hand, such islands as St. Helena and Ascension in the South Atlantic, the Mauritius and Seychelles in the South Indian Ocean, and the islands of Polynesia in the Pacific, have probably never been connected with any continental land. Coral islands are also of this latter class. All such are distinguished as Oceanic Islands.

Now in respect of vegetation and their native animal inhabitants, (under which term we include not only quadrupeds, but birds, reptiles, insects, snails, and all other members of the animal kingdom,) these two classes of islands exhibit a striking diversity. The animals and plants of continental islands are either of the same kinds as those of the neighbouring portion of the continent, or are closely related to them. But generally the kinds are less numerous. Ceylon, for instance, is in this way nearly related to the southern extremity of India. But neither the tiger, the hyena, nor the hunting leopard occur in

the island. On the other hand, as is frequently the case in such islands, it possesses some forms, both of animals and plants, which are restricted to it, and are not to be met with on the neighbouring peninsula. Such are two forms of Húnúman monkey, and certain kinds of snails. In like manner the flora and fauna of the Andaman and Nicobar Islands are nearly related to those of the Malay peninsula, but they possess some forms not occurring on the latter, while a much larger number common on the mainland are not to be found on the islands.

With oceanic islands the case is different. The whole number of forms on such islands is in general small, but these are as a rule peculiar, and frequently very unlike those occurring anywhere else. Thus, until visited and colonised by Europeans, New Zealand possessed no species of mammal (or animal that suckles its young), except one kind of rat, two or three bats, and the seals and whales of the coast, but it possessed a peculiar group of wingless birds, some of gigantic size, nothing like which is known to occur elsewhere. Again, the Galapagos Islands are the only place in the world in which marine reptiles now live; and out of twenty-six kinds of birds which these islands possess, at least twenty-one are peculiar to them. A gigantic kind of tortoise (miscalled *Testudo Indica*, or the Indian tortoise) and a large palm-tree, the seed of which resembles two cocoa-nuts united, are found only on the Seychelles; and a very peculiar kind of gigantic ground-pigeon, the Dodo, formerly lived on the Mauritius; but being incapable of flight, and therefore easily caught and killed, it has long since become extinct.

Man, the highest member of the animal kingdom, with some of the higher forms of which he has perhaps more in common than most persons who are not naturalists are disposed to allow, is found to obey laws of distribution similar to theirs; but owing to his vastly greater power of moving from place to place, and of adapting himself to varying circumstances, his distribution is world-wide. Obstacles, such as mountain chains and oceans, insuperable to them, are overcome by him under the promptings of his superior intelligence. The discovery of fire, and of the means of providing artificially the clothing with which he is not endowed by nature, together with his power of assimilating food of many and varied kinds, enable

him to live and reproduce his kind under extreme conditions of climate that would be fatal to creatures less gifted than he. So long as even savage man has to contend only with those obstacles to his dispersion which are opposed by the natural barriers of land and water, by the necessities of food and raiment, and the enmity of wild animals, his invasion of the unoccupied land of the globe may indeed be retarded but is not stayed. The sterile burning sands of Arabia, the inhospitable ice-bound shores of the Arctic Sea, and the isolated islands of New Zealand and the Pacific, were occupied by man long before the dawn of history, or the date when the very existence of these lands was first known to the races of Europe; and those parts of Europe itself which were in the condition of arctic Greenland, at an epoch long anterior to tradition, were no sooner denuded of their ice-sheet by the return of a milder climate, than they were occupied by a rude race of men, ignorant of iron, and at times probably resorting to the habits of cannibals to support a precarious existence.

It is only when man comes to contend for his existence with creatures of his own kind, that the struggle becomes fierce and critical. An invading race must be either very decidedly superior in physical power and energy to that which it invades, or at least physically equal and far more advanced in intelligence and civilisation, to make rapid progress in dispossessing the latter. It is only within the last four centuries, and more especially the last century, that as in America, the West Indies, Australia, and New Zealand, the highly advanced races of Europe have begun to take possession of ground in distant parts of the world, already occupied by races in a low stage of development, the latter disappearing before them. Until the means of locomotion were developed by modern invention and enterprise, one race might press upon another in its neighbourhood, overcome it, and occupy its territory; but the disparity of the contending races was less, and the progress of the conqueror was slower and sooner checked. Hence it arose that, until modern times, the world was partitioned out between a few well-marked varieties of mankind, each having pretty definite and circumscribed limits, which changed but slowly.

Nearly the whole of Europe, with a part of Western and Southern Asia, was occupied, as it still is, by different nations of the Aryan race. With a trivial exception, the remainder of

the Europo-Asiatic continent was divided between the Semitic race in the south-west corner of Asia, Arabia, and Syria (which also extended to Northern Africa), and the Turanians, which include all the people of Northern, Central, and Eastern Asia, Lapland, Finland, and Hungary, and the conquerors of Turkey. But in Turkey, as in India, the blood of the Aryan and Turanian races has been largely intermingled; in the former by intermarriage with women from the neighbouring Caucasian tribes; in the latter by the intermingling of the conquering and conquered races, so that only in North-western India is the Aryan stock to be found in comparative purity. The exception noticed above is that of the Malay race, which occupies the extremity of the peninsula of that name, and extends thence through the Eastern Archipelago, and over a great part of Polynesia, reaching as far as New Zealand. The greater part of Africa was occupied by the Ethiopian race, characterised by a dark skin and woolly hair, and but little advanced in civilisation, as indeed is its condition in its native home, up to the present day. One tribe, that of the Bosjesmans, must rank among the lowest of mankind, unless indeed the Australians, whose affinities are scarcely yet known, take a lower place. America, up to its discovery by Columbus, was occupied by a distinct race, including savages of the rudest type, and nations such as the Mexicans and Peruvians, who had advanced to a high degree of civilisation, and had developed many curious and luxurious arts.

How and when these several races originated, we do not know. Despite the difference of race characters, and that developed by varying degrees of civilisation, climate and the like, they have so much in common, that it cannot be doubted that they sprang originally from a common stock, far back perhaps in Tertiary times. The skulls and bones of the ancient inhabitants of Europe exhumed from river gravels and burial-places of post-glacial date, are as distinctly human as those of any existing race, and they throw but little light on the question of man's origin and diversity.

CONCLUSION.

We have now completed our survey of those simple and more striking phenomena which we had in view at the outset. It has not been my object, nor would it have been possible, in a little elementary treatise such as the present, to do more than glance at the several objects of interest that have successively presented themselves to our notice, and to give a brief commentary on their nature and relative importance in the economy of the world: but enough has, I think, been said, to give my readers some idea of the richness of the field we have traversed; not to speak of those that lie beyond, and over the borders of which we have not ventured. Physical Geography is not an independent science, but draws its materials from many distinct sources. From Chemistry it borrows the knowledge of the simple forms of matter, the *chemical elements*, of which every material object is made up, and of the laws according to which these combine together and separate; and from Mineralogy it derives the knowledge of the appearance and nature of the natural compounds that form stones and rocks, and the conditions under which they are met with in nature. From Physics it learns how matter is affected by heat, light, and electricity; from Mechanics, the laws of motion and rest; and from Astronomy, how our earth, in obedience to those laws, is affected by the other orbs of space. From Geology it takes the ascertained facts of the past history of the earth, furnishing in return the key by which that history is read in the stony masses now exposed on its surface. From Zoology, Botany, and Palæontology, the description, structure, and habits of the animals and plants that now live, or that have lived in distant ages and have long since passed away; and finally, Ethnology

furnishes that knowledge of the various races of men and their mutual relationship, as indicated by their physical peculiarities, their habits, superstitions, and languages, that enables the Physical Geographer to study man in his relation to other animals, and the manner in which he influences, and is influenced by, the geographical circumstances of his position. While the cultivators of these special branches of science concern themselves with some one selected class of objects, or of effects, it is the business of the Physical Geographer to regard nature as a whole; to take, as the objects of his study, the earth and its inhabitants in all the varied and complex phases that present themselves to his observation, and to seek their explanation in the facts furnished to him from the storehouses of the special sciences. But this he cannot do, unless he has himself gained a considerable acquaintance with the matter and methods of those sciences, or at least with such of them as have an important bearing on that part of Physical Geography to which his attention is given. For the *thorough* comprehension of the subjects discussed in the foregoing pages, some knowledge of Chemistry, Mechanics, and Physics is indispensable; and to these subjects, before all others, the student's attention should be turned.

On the other hand, Physical Geography itself furnishes the key to which the Geologist, the Naturalist, and the Historian must have recourse, for the explanation of much that concerns the objects of *their* special study. The first interprets the relics of the past, by observing the changes that are now in progress around him, and noting their permanent effects. The second has recourse to the facts furnished by Physical Geography, to explain the distribution of animals and plants, and to determine what circumstances are favourable and what are adverse to their extension; and the Historian discovers, in the fertile arable plains of great rivers, the conditions essential to the development of early civilisations, and, at a later time, the lure that has attracted the inroads of poor and hardy races, when ease and plenty have enfeebled the earlier settlers and rendered them an easy prey. In fact, many of the more important facts of the history of nations, most of the more salient peculiarities of national character, are traceable, in a large measure, either directly or indirectly, to the physical characteristics of the countries they inhabit.

And the science has a present and future, not less than a retrospective interest. In all conditions of life we seek to turn to our convenience and advantage the spontaneous gifts and conditions of nature; and our power to do this, to utilise her resources, to abstain from wasting them, and to fortify ourselves against those adverse occurrences that we cannot prevent or control, will be in exact proportion to our knowledge of natural laws. The history of Engineering abounds in instances of the successful controlling of powerful natural agents, to accomplish important ends. In Tuscany, the deadly marshes of the Maremme and the Val de Chiana have been converted into salubrious and fertile plains, by turning on them and confining the silt-laden waters of local streams, in such manner that the surface has been continuously raised by their sediment. The Mahánadi river, which for some years prior to 1857, was gradually deserting that branch which flows north of Cuttack, and by unduly filling the southern channel, threatened the safety of the town, was forced back into the former, by a small spur of stones and tree-trunks so laid as to determine the formation of a sand bank by the river itself, which maintained the current in the required direction. Any engineer of experience would be able to cite numerous similar examples.

On the other hand, the disastrous consequences of ignorance have already been illustrated in the case of reckless forest clearings, by which, in some cases, large tracts have been rendered uninhabitable, and many a useful perennial stream has been brought into the alternating conditions of a dried-up channel and a devastating torrent.

And lastly, when control is impossible, a knowledge of nature will frequently enable us to avoid impending misfortune; of this an excellent illustration is furnished by the discovery of the Cyclonic motion of the winds in great hurricanes by Reid and Redfield, together with that knowledge of their prevailing tracks, which was afterwards extended to Eastern Seas by the labours of Piddington, Thom, and latterly Meldrum. Furnished with this knowledge, and warned by his barometer, the seaman may generally escape the threatening gale, and even take advantage of the strong winds that blow in the wake of the Cyclone, to help him forward on his course.

GLOSSARY

OF TECHNICAL TERMS USED IN THIS WORK.

ABBREVIATIONS:—Gr. Greek; Fr. French; Ital. Italian; Swed. Swedish; Lat. Latin; Ar. Arabic; Germ. German; Sans. Sanscrit; Hind. Hindi; Span. Spanish.

AERIAL—[Gr. *aër*, air.] Relating to the air.

AERONAUT—[Gr. *aër*, air; *nautes*, a sailor.] One who travels through the air, as in a balloon.

AFFLUENT—[Lat. *ad*, to; *fluo*, I flow.] A stream or river which unites with another (the latter being regarded as the principal stream,) is termed its affluent or tributary.

ALLUVIUM—[Lat. *alluvius*, added by the wash of water.] A term applied to land formed by rivers during the overflow of their banks.

AMPHIBIAN—[Gr. *amphi*, both; *bios*, life.] Living both on land and in water. The Zoological name of a large class of animals, of which the common frog and toad are familiar examples. In the earlier period of their life they live in the water, and have breathing organs like those of fishes, but at a later period they acquire lungs and breathe air.

ANTARCTIC—[Gr. *anti*, opposite to; *arktos*, the bear, *i.e.* the northern constellation so called.] The designation of the earth's southern pole, and the region around it.

ANTIPODES—Gr. *anti*, opposite to; *podes*, the feet.] That part of the earth's opposite surface which would be intersected by a line drawn from a given place through the earth's centre and prolonged to the further side, is called the antipodes of that place.

ANTI-TRADE.—See TRADE WINDS.

AQUEOUS—[Lat. *aqua*, water.] A term applied by Geologists to all rocks that have been formed in water. See pages 41 and 52 *seq.*

ARABLE LAND—[Lat. *aro*, I plough; whence *arabilis*, that which may be ploughed.] Land fitted for ploughing, *i.e.* for field cultivation.

ARCTIC—Gr. *arktos*, a bear.] A term applied to the earth's north pole and the region around it. The *pole-star*, towards which the north pole of the earth's axis points, is in the constellation called the "Little Bear"; and the "Great Bear" is one of the most conspicuous constellations in the neighbourhood of the pole-star.

ATMOSPHERE—[Gr. *atmos*, vapour; *sphaira*, a sphere or ball.] That mixture of gases and vapours which surrounds the earth, as well as many other bodies of the solar system, the stars, &c. See page 22.

ATOL—[Malay, *atol*.] A name given by their inhabitants to certain low ring-shaped islands inclosing a lagoon, and formed entirely of the remains of the coral animal. The Maldives and Laccadives consist exclusively of *atols*.

AXIS—[Lat. *axis*, an axle.] In Geography, that line through the centre of the earth, passing from the north to the south pole, around which the earth revolves.

BAR of a river; the shoal which runs across certain rivers where they enter the sea, obstructing their entrance. See page 109.

BAROMETER—[Gr. *baros*, weight; *metron*, measure.] An instrument for measuring the pressure of the atmosphere. It consists of a glass tube, somewhat more than thirty inches long, and closed at one end. Having been filled with pure mercury in such a manner as to expel all the air, the tube is inverted, and its open end immersed in a small vessel termed the cistern, containing the same metal. When the tube is vertical, the column of mercury which remains supported in it, measured from the surface of that in the cistern, has the same weight as that of a vertical column of air of the same diameter, reaching to the limits of the atmosphere. At the surface of the sea the height of the barometric column varies between twenty-eight and thirty-one inches in temperate regions. At Calcutta the variation is smaller, and the average height of the mercurial column at the temperature of melting ice, and eighteen feet above the sea, is 29·793 inches, equal to a pressure of 14·745 pounds avoirdupois on each square inch of surface. This, then, is the average pressure of the atmosphere at Calcutta. At Darjiling, 6,912 feet above the sea, the average height of the column at the same temperature is only 23·361 inches. The difference of these (29·793—23·361 =) 6·432 inches, is the height of a column of mercury whose weight is equal to that of a vertical column of the atmosphere of the same diameter between eighteen feet and 6,912 feet above sea level. A simple calculation will show that this is equal to 3·183 pounds on each square inch of surface.

BARRIER-REEF—A reef (see REEF) formed by the growth of coral, which partly or completely encircles certain islands, from which however the reef is separated by a navigable channel, sometimes many miles broad.

BASIN of a river. See DRAINAGE BASIN.

BAY—A portion of the sea that occupies a recess or retreating curve of a coast line between two capes or headlands. Ex.: The Bay of Bengal.

BEACH—The layer of rounded water-worn pebbles, which, on certain rocky coasts, accumulates along the sea-shore. See page 41.

BED—In Geology, the term applied to a single definite layer of a sedimentary rock. It may vary in thickness from a few inches to a hundred feet or more. A *Bedded* rock is one which consists of definite layers or *beds*.

BED of a river—The bottom of the river channel.

BORE—In Physical Geography, a term applied to the high wave formed by the advancing flood tide in certain estuaries, where the tidal wave is retarded by the shallowness of the channel, and raised by the convergence of the shores See page 46.

BOTANY—[Gr. *botane*, grass.] The name of that branch of science which treats of the structure, habits, and classification of plants.

BOULDER—In Geology, an isolated block of hard rock, which either rests on the surface or is embedded in clay, gravel, &c., and has been transported from a distance to its actual position, generally by the agency of ice.

BRACKISH—A term applied to water distinctly salt to the taste, but less so than sea-water.

BREAKER—Sea waves, which being impeded by the shallowness of the water, or arrested by an opposing reef or rock, break up in masses of foam.

CARBON—[Lat. *carbo*, charcoal.] The name of one of the chemical elements or simple substances. The diamond is one form of carbon, plumbago or blacklead another, and pure charcoal a third, since these substances are chemically the same.

CARBONIC ACID—The name commonly given to a kind of gas which may be prepared by burning charcoal in air. It is also given out from the lungs in breathing, and always exists in the air in the proportion of about four parts in ten thousand. In recent chemical works the name Carbon Dioxide is generally given to this gas, the term Carbonic Acid being reserved for a solution of it in water. Air that contains a large quantity of the gas is poisonous if breathed.

CASCADE—[Ital. *cascare*, to fall.] A synonym for a waterfall.

CATARACT—[Gr. *katarraktes*, a waterfall.] Usually applied to waterfalls of large volume.

CATCHMENT BASIN. See DRAINAGE BASIN; also page 100.

CHEMISTRY—[Deriv. uncertain, probably Gr. *Chymos*, juice.] A branch of modern science which treats of the ultimate composition of matter, and the laws according to which simple substances combine to form definite compounds and the reverse. At the present time sixty-three substances are known, which cannot be resolved into anything simpler, and are therefore called *elements*. Forty-five of these are metals, and the remainder, including such bodies as sulphur, carbon, oxygen and nitrogen, are non-metals or *metalloids*.

CHAR—Pronounced and improperly written *chur*. [Hind. *char*, a shoal or sand-bank in a river.] The term commonly applied in Bengal to the banks of sand and silt, left dry on the subsidence of rivers after the flood season, and frequently brought under cultivation during the dry weather. In the Punjab they are termed *Belas*.

CLIMATE—[Gr. *klima*, the inclination of the earth's surface to the sun.] The condition of a country in respect of its temperature, the moisture or dryness of the air, its rainfall, direction and force of the winds, the frequency and violence of storms and the like.

COMET—[Gr. *komē*, the hair; whence *komētes*, long-haired.] A class of heavenly bodies which appear to consist of discrete collections of stony matter in an atmosphere of gas. On approaching the sun, they frequently throw off a long luminous brush, the nature of which is

at present unknown, and from which characteristic appearance they take their name.

CONDENSATION—[Lat. *condenso*, I make dense.] In Physics, the conversion of a vapour or gas into a fluid or solid, effected by cold or pressure, or both together.

CONTINENT—[Lat. *continens*, holding together.] The principal masses of land on the earth's surface.

CONTORTION—[Lat. *contortio*, an intertwining.] In Geology, a term used in describing bedded rocks which have been bent up in folds as represented in Figs. 9 and 12, pages 79 and 82.

CORAL—The stony skeletons of a class of animals termed *Zoophytes*. Zoophytes live in the sea attached to rocks, and in many cases grow by a process of budding and fissure, whereby a branching organism is produced. In tropical seas, numerous islands and reefs are formed exclusively of the stony *débris* of the coral. See ATOL and BARRIER-REEF.

CRATER—[Lat. *crater*, a bowl.] The funnel-shaped cavity at the summit of a volcanic cone, from the bottom of which a pipe-like orifice communicates with the interior of the earth, and is the channel through which gases, ash, and other stony matter are ejected. See p. 72.

CRUST OF THE EARTH—The external shell of the earth, which is certainly solid, whatever may be the condition of the interior. At present the use of the term does not necessarily imply the fluidity of the interior, although such was the original assumption.

CRYSTALS—[Gr. *krystallos*, ice.] Those definite geometric forms, which the majority of the elements and definite chemical compounds assume or tend to assume, when they pass from the fluid to the solid state; and by which each element or compound is characterised. Thus, common salt and many of the metals assume under such circumstances the form either of the cube or the octohedron. Rock crystal always occurs in the form of a hexagonal prism, &c. A confused mass of crystals, none of which have had room to develope into regular forms, is said to be CRYSTALLINE. Such is frequently the case with the minerals forming the crystalline rocks. The classification, geometric properties, structure, and physical peculiarities of crystals constitute a distinct branch of Natural History, termed Crystallography.

CYCLONE—[Gr. *kyklos*, a circle.] Violent storms, in which the winds blow in a spiral direction, around a central calm region. In the China Seas, where they are very prevalent in the months of August and September more especially, they are called *Typhoons*.

DÉBRIS—[Fr. *débris*, remains, ruins.] This is scarcely a technical term. The fragments separated by frost and the action of the atmosphere from a parent rock are conveniently spoken of as its débris. When such fragments accumulate, forming a pile at the foot of a hill or escarpment, they form a TALUS.

DEGREE—In Geometry, the circumference of the circle is divided into 360 parts, each of which is termed an arc of one degree. The term *degree* expresses the measurement of the angle included by the two radii that subtend one of these parts. In Geography, the latitude of a place is the angle included by two lines drawn from the earth's centre, one of which intersects the place, and the other the

point of the equator nearest to it. The longitude is the angle included by two lines drawn from the nearest point of the earth's axis, one of which intersects the place, the other the point of the earth's surface in the same latitude, on a meridian [see MERIDIAN] passing through some standard observatory. In English maps, longitude is counted from the meridian of the observatory of Greenwich; in French maps from that of Paris; in German maps frequently from Ferro. Latitude and longitude, being both the measurement of an angle, are expressed in degrees.

DELTA—See page 106.

DENSITY—[Lat. *densus*, close, crowded.] In Physics, the density of a body is measured by the weight of a *standard unit volume*, e.g. a cubic inch, or a cubic centimetre of the substance; and is expressed by comparing this weight with that of an *equal volume* of some standard substance: which, for solids and fluids, is usually pure water, taken at the standard temperature of 4° on the Centigrade thermometer. The number that expresses this relation when the substance has the temperature of melting ice is called *specific density* or *specific gravity* of the body. Thus a cubic inch of lead, at the freezing point, weighs 11·3 times as much as a cubic inch of pure water at the temperature of 4° of the Centigrade thermometer. This number therefore expresses the specific gravity of the metal. The density of gases is compared in like manner with that either of hydrogen or air at the freezing point, and under a standard pressure, generally that of a column of mercury, also at the freezing point, and 29·921 inches high. Most bodies expand when heated, and occupy more space, while their weight remains unaltered. Their density therefore decreases as the temperature rises. But water below the temperature of 4° Centigrade is an exception to the rule. It is most dense at this temperature. Hence this has been taken as the standard of comparison.

DENUDATION—[Lat. *denudo*, I lay bare.] In Geology, a term applied to the process of removal of the superficial parts of the land, by the agency of the atmosphere and water. For a description of these processes, see Chapters VII., VIII., and IX.

DESERT—[Lat. *desertus*, past participle of *desero*, I abandon.] A tract of country uninhabitable by man; generally owing to the absence of water.

DETRITUS—[Lat. *detritus*, past participle of *detero*, I wear away.] In Geology, the material worn away from the surface of the land by rivers, &c.

DEW—The water that condenses from the atmosphere on a surface colder than the air. See page 26.

DISINTEGRATION—[*Dis*, prefix implying separation, and *integrate* from Lat. *integro*, I make whole.] In Geology, the process by which solid rocks become decomposed into clay, sand, &c. [see page 115], or are broken up, as by frost [see page 92].

DRAINAGE BASIN, OR DRAINAGE AREA—The whole of the land surface which is drained by one river and its tributaries is called its *drainage basin*.

DUNES—[Fr. *dune*, a down.] In English Geography, applied to those tracts of bare sand, blown up by the wind into ridges or sand-hills,

which form on certain sea-coasts and on the margin of rivers with broad sandy beds.

DYKE—An artificial embankment for the purpose of restraining a body of water.

EARTHQUAKE—A shaking or vibration of the earth, produced by an explosion or disturbance of that character, deep below the surface. From the [proper] use of the term *wave* in describing this motion, it is frequently inferred, that in an earthquake, a visible wave rolls along the surface of the earth. This is not the case. The earthquake wave is of the same kind as that which conveys sound through the air, and consists of an increase and decrease of density rapidly alternating in parallel sections of the rocks. This necessarily produces a swaying, oscillating movement in houses, trees, and other objects on the surface.

ELECTRICITY—[Gr. *electron*, amber.] The name of a form of energy [see that word] manifested when dry glass, sulphur, and resinous substances, especially amber, are rubbed; in consequence of which they acquire the power of attracting light bodies, and afterwards repelling them. Lightning is a familiar electric phenomenon. Electricity can be communicated through metallic wires, properly protected, with extreme rapidity to distant places; [in Professor Wheatstone's experiments 288,000 miles in a second of time;] and this property is utilised in the electric telegraph. The laws and phenomena of electrical action constitute an important section of PHYSICS.

ENERGY—[Gr. *energeia*, efficacy.] A term used in modern Physics to express the capacity for doing work against resistance. Heavy bodies in motion; or at rest, in a position such that they can be set in motion without expending work upon them; heat, light, electricity, &c., are all forms of energy; and one can be converted into the other; in which case a constant definite quantity of one is obtained by the expenditure of a given fixed quantity of the other. Thus a weight of one pound falling through 772 feet, when the motion is arrested will generate the heat required to warm the same weight of water one degree of Fahrenheit's thermometer; and 1 lb. of pure charcoal, completely burned in air, generates heat enough to warm 14,544 lbs. of water one degree. Conversely, the former quantity of heat, expended by a *perfect* steam-engine, would raise 772 lbs. one foot high; and to separate the pound of charcoal again from the gas which it produces in burning, would require the consumption of 14,544 times that amount of heat or its equivalent in electric or some other form of Energy. The total quantity of Energy in the universe is therefore constant, while its forms are ever varying.

EQUATOR, OR EQUINOCTIAL LINE—[Lat. *æquator*, that which divides equally.] A circle drawn round the earth, midway between the two poles, and dividing the surface into two equal hemispheres, the northern and the southern. At places on the equator, the days and nights are of exactly the same length (twelve hours each) all the year round. Hence the equator is also termed the equinoctial [from Lat. *nox, noctis*, night] line.

ERUPTION—[Lat. *eruptio*, an outbreak.] In Physical Geography, the active condition of a volcano. See page 71.

ESCARPMENT—[Fr. *escarpe*, steep.] The precipitous or steeply-inclined face of a cliff, or the abrupt slope surrounding a tableland.

ESTUARY—[Lat. *æstus*, the tides.] An arm of the sea, or the lower part of a river communicating with the sea, up which the tidal waves pass.

ETHNOLOGY—[Gr. *ethnos*, a nation or tribe; *logos*, a discourse.] That branch of science that deals with the races of man, their physical and mental characteristics, their variations of bodily structure, habits, beliefs, languages, and mutual relationship and descent.

EVAPORATION—[Lat. *evaporo*, I disperse in vapour.] The process by which a fluid is converted into a vapour, as water into steam. In Physics the term is sometimes restricted to that quiet passage of water or other fluid into vapour, which takes place at temperatures below that at which the fluid boils.

EXOTIC—[Gr. *exôtikos*, foreign.] A term applied to the natural productions of a foreign land. Especially applied to plants and animals that have been introduced from foreign countries.

FATHOM—A measure of six English feet, or two yards, used in measuring depths of water.

FAUNA—The whole group of the animals native to a country, or that lived at a particular geological epoch in a given country.

FLORA—[Lat. *flos*, a flower.] The whole group of the plants native to a country, or found fossil in a particular geological formation.

FLUVIATILE—[Lat. *fluviatilis*, pertaining to rivers.] In Geology, applied to a deposit formed by a river, such as the delta. In Zoology and Botany, to animals and plants that live in rivers.

FOLIATION—[Lat. *folium*, a leaf.] In Geology, applied to that arrangement of the minerals in thin parallel layers, which characterises Gneiss and other metamorphosed rocks. Sometimes this arrangement coincides with the original stratification of the rock; in other cases foliation is set up in a different set of planes that have been developed by pressure, during metamorphism.

FORMATION—In Geology "any assemblage of rocks which have some character in common, whether of origin, age, or composition." [Lyell's Elements]. With respect to age, the order of the great formations, each of which is distinguishable from that which precedes and follows it, by certain marked peculiarities of the fossil fauna, has been given at page 62. As the Geology of the less familiar and accessible parts of the world becomes better known, formations are discovered which tend to link together these several formations in a continuous series: but, nevertheless, it is probable, that these familiar divisions will be retained as convenient standards of reference, perhaps with interpolations.

FOSSIL—[Lat. *fossus*, past participle of *fodio*, I dig.] A term formerly applied to all mineral products and curiosities. In modern science the term is restricted to any animal or vegetable body, or the traces of the existence of any such body, which have been buried in the earth by natural causes. Thus shells, bones, or even mere impressions such as footprints, that are met with embedded in the rocks, are properly termed "fossils."

FRESHET—The sudden rise of a small stream or river, produced by a heavy fall of rain, or the rapid melting of snow.

GAS—Any substance which, at ordinary temperatures, is in an aëriform or air-like condition. All gases may be condensed [see CONDENSATION] by great cold and pressure, acting alone or together.

GENUS—[Lat. *genus*, a race or stock.] In Zoology the term applied to a collection of species [see that term], which resemble each other in a large number of important points; the second degree in the classification of kinds. Thus the horse, the domestic ass, the hemionus, zebra, and quagga, all being horse-like animals, belong to the same genus. So also the dog, jackal, fox, and wolf are species of the genus *canis*, or dog. The limits of a genus are to some extent a matter of opinion and convenience; some naturalists making these groups more comprehensive than others.

GEOLOGY—[Gr. *ge*, the earth; *logos*, a discourse.] That branch of science which treats of the past history of the earth, the evidence afforded by the position, contents, and structure of the rocks, being interpreted by the changes observed in existing nature.

GHAT—[Hind. *ghât*, a landing-place, ford, or pass.] Originally applied, by Indian Geographers, to the passes in the mountain ranges that run parallel with the two coasts of the peninsula, and which have to be traversed in order to reach the interior from the coast, the term has been transferred to the ranges themselves.

GLACIER—[Fr. *glace*, ice, whence *glacier*, a river of ice.] See page 90.

GNEISS—[Germ. *gneiss*.] A term originally used by German miners, and adopted by Werner, as the Geological name of a kind of foliated [see FOLIATION] metamorphic rock, which, in its characteristic form, consists essentially of three minerals, quartz, felspar, and mica.

GORGE—A narrow pass or river channel, with precipitous rocky walls.

GRANITE—[Lat. *granum*, a grain.] A rock, the most characteristic variety of which consists of the same three minerals as Gneiss; but varying much in composition. For further details, see page 58.

GRAVEL—A mixture of sand and small pebbles in a loose incoherent condition.

GRAVITATION, OR GRAVITY—[Lat. *gravis*, heavy.] The pulling force which every particle of matter, whether solid, liquid, or gaseous, exerts on every other particle, at all distances. See page 12.

HAIL—Fragments of ice, formed in the clouds, and falling like rain. These fragments, termed *hail-stones*, are sometimes as large as a pigeon's egg, and are very destructive to trees, crops, &c. Very much larger masses have been known to fall in hail-storms; but in such cases they consist of a number of hail-stones frozen together.

HOARFROST—Dew which is deposited in a frozen state.

HORIZON—[Gr. *horizo*, I limit.] See pages 9 and 10.

HURRICANE—[Span. *huracan*, from an American-Indian word probably in imitation of the rushing of the wind.] A storm of extreme violence. Cyclones are frequently spoken of as hurricanes.

ICEBERG—[Germ. *berg*, a rock.] See page 94.

IGNEOUS—[Lat. *ignis*, fire.] In Geology, applied to rocks solidified from a fluid condition, into which they have been brought by the agency of the internal heat of the earth.

INTERTROPICAL—The region north and south of the equator, bounded by the tropics of Capricorn and Cancer. See TROPIC.

JHIL—[Hind. *jhil*, a shallow lake or morass.]

KHALL—[Hind. *khál*, a creek.]

LAGOON—A shallow lake, generally brackish or saline. See page 121.

LANDSLIP—A portion of a hill-side or cliff, that, being loosened by rain or springs, is detached and slides down.

LATITUDE—[Lat. *latus*, broad; *latitudo*, breadth.] In Geography, the angular distance of a place to north or south of the equator. See DEGREE.

LAVA—[Ital. *lava*.] The molten rock that flows from a volcano in eruption. See page 72.

LIME—The white substance used in the preparation of mortar, cement, &c., and eaten with pân. It is a compound of a metal called *calcium* with *oxygen*.

LIMESTONE—A kind of rock consisting essentially of the metal calcium, combined with oxygen and *carbon*. When burnt, it yields lime.

LOAM—Earth consisting of a mixture of clay, sand, and decayed vegetable matter.

MAGNESIA—A white powder consisting of a compound of the metal *magnesium* with oxygen. It is one of the constituents of Epsom salts, and also of the salts dissolved in sea-water.

MAGNETISM—The property, possessed by a kind of mineral called the *lodestone*, of attracting iron. The same property may be imparted to steel bars, and temporarily to soft iron. A steel bar thus treated is said to be magnetised, and if suspended in a horizontal position by a thread, so that it is free to place itself in any direction, it comes to rest pointing north and south, or nearly so.

MARINE—[Lat. *marinus*, from *mare*, the sea.] Pertaining to the sea.

MERIDIAN—[Lat. *meridies*, noon.] In Astronomy, an imaginary plane passing through a given place, and coincident with the earth's axis. At noon the sun is on the meridian.

METAMORPHISM—[Gr. *meta*, prefix implying change; *morphe*, form.] In Geology, the changes which sedimentary rocks undergo, under the influence of pressure, heat, and heated water, whereby they are altered in appearance and structure, frequently becoming crystalline. The term "metamorphic rocks" is restricted to those which have undergone this extreme degree of alteration.

METEOR—[Gr. *meteōros*, high in air.] A term formerly applied to the heavenly bodies, as well as to shooting stars and similar appearances, which are now known to be phenomena having their seat in the earth's atmosphere. In modern science the term is restricted to the latter.

METEORITE—The stone, generally containing nickeliferous iron, and sometimes consisting of little else, which, becoming luminous by friction in its rapid flight through the atmosphere, gives rise to the phenomena of falling meteors, shooting stars, &c.

MICA—[Lat. *mico*, I glitter.] The name of a kind of mineral, splitting readily into thin transparent sheets, which, when of sufficient size, are frequently used as a substitute for glass; also in the state of powder, as a decorative material, to produce a sparkling effect, whence the name.

MINERALOGY—The branch of Natural History that deals with the

composition, physical characters, and classification of definite kinds of stones, and of all natural compounds formed by chemical action without the agency of life.

MIRAGE—[Fr. *mirage*, looming.] A kind of ocular deception. The appearance of sheets of water on dry heated plains, due to the total reflection of light from the surface of a heated stratum of air.

MOLLUSCA—[Lat. *molluscus*, a soft nut with a thin shell.] The Zoological name of a class of the Animal Kingdom, comprising snails, slugs, oysters, cuttle-fishes, &c., all of which have soft bodies partly inclosed in a membrane termed the *mantle*, which in many cases secretes a stony or horny shell.

MONSOON—[Ar. *mausim*, a season.] Winds which blow alternately in opposite directions, at opposite seasons of the year. See page 31.

MORAINE—[Fr. *moraine*.] The pile of rock blocks carried down by a glacier and deposited at its lower end. Those at the sides are termed lateral moraines; that at the end, the terminal moraine. See page 92.

NALA—[Hind. *nala*, a rivulet or brook.] Frequently written *nullah*.

NEAP-TIDES—See page 45.

NÉVÉ—[Fr. *névé*]. The beds of snow in which glaciers originate. See page 90.

NITROGEN—[Gr. *nitron*, nitre, saltpetre; *gen*, root of *gennao*, I generate.] The name of a gas: a chemical element which constitutes four-fifths of the atmosphere, and in composition with other elements forms nitric acid, nitre, &c.

ORBIT—[Lat. *orbita*, a wheel track.] In Astronomy, the path described by a planet around the sun, or by the moons around their respective planets.

OUTCROP—In Geology, that part of a bed of rock, a mineral vein or other formation, that appears at the surface of the ground.

OXYGEN—[Gr. *oxys*, sharp, acid; and *gen*, the root of *gennao*, I generate.] The name of a gas discovered by Priestley. One of the chemical elements, which constitutes one-fifth of the atmosphere, and enters into the composition of most acids. Hence the name given to it by Lavoisier.

PALÆONTOLOGY—[Gr. *palaios*, ancient; *on*, existence; *logos*, discourse.] A branch of Natural Science that treats of animals and plants, whose remains are preserved as fossils. [See that term.]

PASS—A gap or dip in a mountain ridge or range, by which travellers can pass at the lowest level from one side to the other.

PEAT—Decayed vegetable matter, which accumulates in certain swampy places, sometimes to a thickness of many feet. It is chiefly formed by a species of moss. The same term is given to beds of decayed vegetable matter met with in recent formations, as mentioned at page 52.

PENINSULA—[Lat. *pene*, almost; *insula*, an island.] The term is applied to any tract of land surrounded on three sides or more by water, but connected with a continent or other large land area.

PERMEABLE—[Lat. *permeo*, I pass through.] A term applied by Geologists to all rocks through which water can pass.

PHASE—[Gr. *phasis*, something seen.] In Astronomy, applied to the appearances successively presented by the moon during a lunation.

PHENOMENON, plural PHENOMENA—[Gr. *phainomai*, I appear.] In Science, any natural appearance. Anything presented to the senses by observation or experiment. Thus the rising and setting of the sun are phenomena. The bedded structure of sedimentary rocks is a phenomenon, &c.

PHYSICS—[Gr. *physis*, nature.] The name of a branch of Science which treats of those properties and affections of bodies which do not depend on life. Chemical properties and phenomena are also now generally excluded from the domain of Physics in its restricted sense. The properties of matter, such as weight, density, hardness, elasticity, &c., and the laws of heat, light, sound, electricity, &c., are comprehended under the general term Physics.

PLANET—[Gr. *planetes*, wandering.] The earth and other celestial bodies, exclusive of the satellites and comets, that circulate round the sun.

PLATEAU—[Fr. *plateau*, a tray, platform, table-land.] The flat or undulating surface of a tract of country, elevated a considerable height above the sea. Ex.: Malwa, Maisúr, Tibet, the Khási Hills.

POLE—In Geography, the two extremities of the earth's axis. [See that word.]

PUMICE—A spongy volcanic glass, very light and porous, ejected in vast quantities from volcanic vents during eruptions.

RACE—Tide-race. See page 47.

RADIATION—[Lat. *radio*, I shine or emit beams.] In Physics, the form in which heat and light are emitted from a hot or luminous body to other bodies at a distance; in which, for example, the sun's heat and light pass through the interplanetary space, with a velocity of 186,000 miles in each second of time.

RAPID—The swift current of a stream or river where it flows down a steep slope.

RAVINE—A narrow valley or channel cut by a stream, with steep, but not absolutely precipitous sides.

REEF—A rocky surface, but little submerged beneath the sea, so that the water above it is too shallow to be navigable.

ROCHE MOUTONNÉE—[Fr.] A term applied to rocky surfaces that have been rounded off and polished by the passage of a glacier. See p. 93.

ROCK—In Geology, applied to any kind of formation, whether hard and coherent or otherwise. Granite, sandstone, gravel, sand, and clay, are equally classed as rocks.

SANDSTONE—A coherent rock, formed of grains of sand cemented together by some chemical deposit, usually silica or a compound of lime and carbonic acid.

SATURATION—[Lat. *saturatio*, a filling, satisfying.] In Chemistry, applied to that condition of a solution of some soluble substance, in which the maximum quantity is dissolved that the liquid is capable of holding permanently at its actual temperature. The same term was originally applied to the intermixture of water vapour with air by Leroi, on the erroneous view that the vapour is held by the air in solution; in this application, the atmosphere is said to be saturated when it contains as much vapour as can exist in it at its actual temperature. The two cases are now known to depend on totally different conditions, but the term saturation is still in use to express the above fact, notwithstanding the acknowledged error of the theoretical views that suggested its use.

SEDIMENT—[Lat. *sedeo*, I settle.] Any solid matter that settles down from a fluid. Hence—

SEDIMENTARY ROCKS—are those formed of clay, mud, sand, &c., that has settled down from water as explained in Chapter IV.

SERIES—In Geology, a succession of stratified deposits formed without interruption; or, in certain cases, with interruptions of minor importance to those which mark the beginning and end of the series.

SHALE—Stratified deposits, originally of clay or fine sand, hardened and compacted by pressure, and readily splitting up along the planes of deposition.

SHOAL—A shallow place in the sea, or in any large body of water.

SILT—The very fine sediment, slowly deposited from most river waters when still and undisturbed.

SIMOOM—[Ar. *samúm.*] A name given to an intensely heated, stormy wind, that blows occasionally in the Arabian deserts. It is also sometimes felt in Sind.

SNOW-LINE—See page 93.

SOLAR-SYSTEM—The sun, together with all the planets, comets, and other bodies that circulate around it, as the central body of the system.

SPECIES—There are few terms used in Science the meaning of which is less easy to define rigorously, or when defined to adhere to in practice, than that of this term. The definition of a *species* generally given, is that it includes all animals related to each other by common descent; or (since this can rarely be ascertained in fact) all those that resemble each other as closely as those known to have a common descent. Thus all the tigers of Asia are regarded as one species, but the tiger and the leopard are different species. The horse and the domestic ass are different species, but all existing horses are of the same species. But there are great difficulties, practically, in fixing the limits of a species; and most naturalists at the present day are of opinion, that animals of very different species, perhaps all animals whatever, have a common descent. On this view, a species consists of those individual animals or plants which resemble each other so closely that it is convenient to call them by the same name; and this is the practical meaning of the term, whatever hypothesis may be held regarding the origin of species.

SPECTROSCOPE—[Lat. *spectrum*, an appearance or image; in Physics, in a technical sense, the band of coloured light into which a ray of white light is resolved by a prism; and Gr. *skopeō*, I look at.] An instrument for analysing light and separating the rays of different refrangibility. It consists of one or more transparent prisms, through which a narrow streak of light is refracted and spread out into a spectrum, and this after emergence from the prism is reduced to a sharp image and magnified by a small telescope. The use of the spectroscope has given a great extension to the field of knowledge, since the discoveries of Bunsen and Kirchhoff rendered it possible to recognise the chemical elements by the rays of light emitted by their vapours when luminous. The chemistry of the sun and stars which August Comte declared to be beyond the possibility of human ken, is now a growing science; and the movement of the stars when directed towards or from the earth, and therefore inappreciable to the ordinary

modes of observation, can now be detected and measured by the changed refraction of the light they emit.

SPIT—A narrow strip of land running out into the sea, generally parallel with the coast line. See page 221.

SPRING-TIDES. See page 45.

STEPPES—The great plains of southern Russia and Siberia; uncultivated wastes destitute of forest.

STRATUM, plural STRATA—[Lat. *stratum*, something spread out.] In Geology, the individual layers constituting sedimentary formations; whence these are also called stratified rocks. But the term may be applied to any mass of matter, regarded as consisting of horizontal layers. Thus we speak of the lower and upper strata of the atmosphere.

SUB-MARINE—[Lat. *sub*, under; *mare*, the sea.] Applied to anything that is formed or exists beneath the sea.

SUB-SOIL—That which lies beneath the superficial layer of the soil.

SURF—The foam of breaking waves.

SWELL—Long rolling undulations of the sea-surface, being waves propagated from some distant locality where a strong wind is blowing.

TABLE-LAND—A synonym for a plateau. [See that term.]

TALUS—See DÉBRIS.

TEMPERATURE—[Lat. *temperatura*, from *tempero*, I divide, duly or proportionately.] Applied exclusively to express degrees of heat or cold, as measured by the thermometer, or some similar instrument. The energy of the heat given out by a body.

THERMOMETER—[Gr. *therme*, heat; *metron*, a measure.] An instrument used for measuring temperature. [See page 70.] In the thermometer commonly in use in this country, known as Fahrenheit's thermometer, the temperature at which ice melts is called 32 degrees, and that at which water boils at the level of the sea, 212 degrees. The zero from which these degrees are counted, and the magnitude of these degrees themselves, have been arbitrarily assumed. The zero is, in fact, obtained by immersing the instrument in melting ice, then in the steam from boiling water, and marking on its stem the height indicated in each case; the interval, as measured on the instrument, is divided into 180 parts, and finally 32 of these parts are set off below the freezing point. The zero does not therefore express absolute cold or the entire absence of heat—a state of things never yet attained; but which would be attained at about 460 degrees below this zero.

TIDE—See page 42 *seq.*

TORNADO—[Span. *tornar*, to turn.] A name for a whirlwind; a small but violent storm, in which the wind blows spirally around a central calm.

TRADE-WINDS (see page 31)—Winds which, in the Atlantic and Pacific Oceans, blow on both sides of the equator, and in the Indian Ocean on the south of it, with but little change of direction or place throughout the year. Their direction south of the equator is from south-east; north of the equator from north-east; and where these two winds meet on, or near the equator, the air is calm, and heavy showers are very prevalent. The air brought by the Trade-winds ascends to a great height over this belt of calms, and then flows away to north-east and south-east in two upper currents termed the *Anti-trades*. The *Trade* winds are so called because they hold a certain

trade or course, and not, as might be inferred, because they facilitate commerce.

TRAP—[Swed. *trappa*, a step.] See page 57.

TRIBUTARY—See AFFLUENT.

TROPIC—[Gr. *trope*, turning, from *trepo*, I turn.] The tropics are two circles drawn round the earth parallel to the equator at a distance of nearly 23½° on each side of it. At all places situated on the northern tropic, called the tropic of Cancer, the sun is vertical at noon on the 21st June. At all places on the southern tropic, or tropic of Capricorn, on the 21st December. At all places between the tropics, or in the tropical zone, the sun is vertical on two days in each year. But at places beyond the tropics it is never vertical.

UPHEAVAL—A geological term for the process by which certain tracts of the earth's surface are raised to higher levels, relatively to those around them; by which, for instance, a sea-bottom becomes dry land, or part of a plain is lifted up to form a mountain chain.

UPLANDS—High plains, or the gentler slopes of a hilly country.

VAPOUR—The gaseous or air-like form of substances which, at ordinary temperatures, are fluid or solid.

VEGETABLE MOULD—Earth containing a considerable proportion of decayed vegetable matter, such as is found in forests, swamps, &c.

VOLCANO—[Ital. *volcano*, from Lat. *Vulcanus*, the god of fire.] See page 71 *seq.*

WADI—[Ar. *wadi*, a valley or low ground.] The ravines and valleys of Arabia, most of which are destitute of water.

WATERSHED—[*water*, and Anglo-Saxon *sceadan*, to part or divide.] See page 101.

WAVE—This term is applied to any oscillating (backward and forward or up and down) motion, propagated through a mass of any substance, whether solid, liquid, or gaseous. In a water wave, such as may be produced by throwing a stone into water, the motion of any particle of water to a certain limited depth is both up and down, and at the same time backwards and forwards; but the water is not carried forward with the wave, which is simply the motion transmitted from one particle of water to another. In an earthquake, and in that motion of the air which causes sound, each particle of rock or air vibrates very rapidly backwards and forwards, each transmitting its motion to the next, and (if there be but a single wave) then coming to rest.

WEATHERING—A geological term expressing the chemical action of the atmosphere, or more especially of the carbonic acid, oxygen and water vapour, on the rocks of the surface, causing them to decompose.

WINDWARD—The direction from which the wind blows; also applied to that face of a hill or mountain on which the wind blows.

ZOOLOGY—[Gr. *zoon*, an animal; *logos*, a discourse.] The branch of Natural History which treats of animals, more especially their classification, habits, and distribution.

LONDON: RICHARD CLAY & SONS, PRINTERS.

MACMILLAN'S

SERIES OF

TEXT-BOOKS FOR INDIAN SCHOOLS.

LITERATURE and GRAMMAR.

1. A PRIMER OF ENGLISH GRAMMAR. By the Rev. R. MORRIS, M.A., LL.D., &c. 1*s.*

2. A PRIMER OF ENGLISH LITERATURE. By the Rev. STOPFORD BROOKE, M.A. 1*s.*

3. EASY SELECTIONS FROM MODERN ENGLISH LITERATURE. For the use of the Middle Classes in Indian Schools. With Notes. By SIR E. ROPER LETHBRIDGE, M.A. 1*s.* 6*d.*

4. SELECTIONS FROM MODERN ENGLISH LITERATURE. For the use of Higher Classes in Indian Schools. By SIR E. ROPER LETHBRIDGE, M.A. 3*s.* 6*d.*

5. A PRIMER OF PHILOLOGY. By JOHN PEILE. M.A. 1*s.*

6. A SERIES OF SIX ENGLISH READING-BOOKS. For Indian Children. By P. C. SIRCAR, Assistant-Professor of English Literature in Presidency College, Calcutta. Revised by SIR E. LETHBRIDGE, M.A. First Book, 5*d.*; Second Book, 6*d.*; Third Book, 8*d.*; Fourth Book, 1*s.*; Fifth Book, 1*s.* 2*d.*; Sixth Book, 1*s.* 3*d.*

7. A "SHAKSPEARE" PRIMER. By PROFESSOR DOWDEN. 1*s.*

MENTAL and MORAL SCIENCE.

THE ELEMENTS OF THE PSYCHOLOGY OF COGNITION. By Dr. R. JARDINE, Principal of the General Assembly's College, Calcutta. 6*s.* 6*d.*

MACMILLAN AND CO., LONDON.

HISTORY and GEOGRAPHY.

1. A PRIMER OF GEOGRAPHY. By SIR GEORGE GROVE, D.C.L. *1s.*
2. A GEOGRAPHICAL READER AND COMPANION TO THE ATLAS. By C. B. CLARK, M.A., F.L.S., F.G.S., F.R.S. *2s.*
3. THE WORLD'S HISTORY. Compiled under the direction of SIR E. ROPER LETHBRIDGE, M.A. *1s.*
4. AN EASY INTRODUCTION TO THE HISTORY OF INDIA. By SIR E. ROPER LETHBRIDGE, M.A. *1s. 6d.*
5. A HISTORY OF ENGLAND. Eighth Edition. Compiled under the direction of SIR E. ROPER LETHBRIDGE, M.A. *1s. 6d.*
6. AN EASY INTRODUCTION TO THE HISTORY AND GEOGRAPHY OF BENGAL. Second Edition. By SIR E. ROPER LETHBRIDGE, M.A. *1s. 6d.*

MATHEMATICS and PHYSICAL SCIENCE.

1. ARITHMETIC. With Answers. For Indian Students. By BARNARD SMITH, M.A. *2s.*
2. ALGEBRA. By I. TODHUNTER, M.A., F.R.S. *2s. 6d.*
3. THE FIRST FOUR BOOKS OF EUCLID. With Notes, Appendix and Exercises. By I. TODHUNTER, M.A., F.R.S. *2s.*
4. MENSURATION AND LAND SURVEYING. For beginners, adapted for use in Indian Schools. By I. TODHUNTER, M.A., F.R.S. *2s.*
5. AN INTRODUCTORY SCIENCE PRIMER. By T. H. HUXLEY, F.R.S. *1s.*
6. A PRIMER OF CHEMISTRY. By SIR H. E. ROSCOE, F.R.S. *1s.*
7. A PRIMER OF BOTANY. For Indian Students. By SIR J. D. HOOKER, C.B., F.R.S. *1s.*
8. A PRIMER OF ASTRONOMY. By J. NORMAN LOCKYER, F.R.S. *1s.*
9. PHYSICAL GEOGRAPHY. For Indian Students. By H. F. BLANDFORD, Associate of the Royal School of Mines, Director-General of the Indian Meteorological Department. *2s. 6d.*

MACMILLAN AND CO., LONDON.

MESSRS. MACMILLAN & CO.'S PUBLICATIONS.

A SHORT HISTORY OF INDIA. Embodying the History of the Three Frontier States of Afghanistan, Nepaul, and Burma. By J. TALBOYS WHEELER. With Maps. Cr. 8vo., 12s.

ELEMENTARY GEOMETRY AND CONIC SECTIONS. By J. M. WILSON, M.A., late Fellow of St. John's College, Cambridge, and Head Master of Clifton College. Extra fcp. 8vo, 6s.

A SHORT MANUAL OF THE HISTORY OF INDIA. With an account of India as it is, the soil, climate, and productions; the people, their races, religions, public works, and industries; the Civil Services, and system of administration. By SIR E. ROPER LETHBRIDGE, M.A., C.I.E. With Maps. Crown 8vo, 5s.

THE STUDENT'S TREASURY OF ENGLISH LYRICS. Edited by Professor FRANCIS TURNER PALGRAVE. 18mo, 1s.

A TEXT BOOK OF DEDUCTIVE LOGIC FOR USE OF STUDENTS. By P. K. RAY, D.Sc. Lond. and Edin., Professor of Logic and Philosophy at Daca College. Second Edition. Globe 8vo. 4s. 6d.

THE BOOK OF WORTHIES. By CHARLOTTE M. YONGE, Author of "The Heir of Redclyffe." 18mo. 2s. 6d.

Now publishing, in Crown 8vo, price 2s. 6d. each. Also in stiff boards, uncut edges, price 2s. 6d. each.

ENGLISH MEN OF LETTERS.

Edited by JOHN MORLEY.

"These excellent biographies should be made class-books for schools."—*Westminster Review.*

JOHNSON. By Leslie Stephen.
SCOTT. By R. H. Hutton.
GIBBON. By J. C. Morison.
SHELLEY. By J. A. Symonds.
HUME. By T. H. Huxley, F.R.S.
GOLDSMITH. By William Black.
DEFOE. By W. Minto.
BURNS. By Principal Shairp.
SPENSER. By R. W. Church, Dean of St. Paul's.
THACKERAY. By Anthony Trollope.
BURKE. By John Morley.
MILTON. By Mark Pattison.
HAWTHORNE. By Henry James.
SOUTHEY. By Edward Dowden.
CHAUCER. By A. W. Ward.
COWPER. By Goldwin Smith.
BUNYAN. By J. A. Froude.
BYRON. By John Nicol.
LOCKE. By Thomas Fowler.
POPE. By Leslie Stephen.
CHARLES LAMB. By Rev. A. Ainger.
DE QUINCEY. By David Masson.
LANDOR. By Sidney Colvin.
DRYDEN. By George Saintsbury.
WORDSWORTH. By F. W. H. Myers.
BENTLEY. By Professor R. C. Jebb.
SWIFT. By Leslie Stephen.
DICKENS. By A. W. Ward.
GRAY. By EDMUND Gosse.
STERNE. By H. D. Traill.
MACAULAY. By J. C. Morison.
SHERIDAN. By Mrs. Oliphant.
FIELDING. By Austin Dobson.
BACON. By R. W. Church.
COLERIDGE. By H. D. Traill.

Other Volumes to follow.

Catalogues of Macmillan & Co.'s Publications forwarded free on application.

MESSRS. MACMILLAN AND CO.'S PUBLICATIONS.

Globe Readers. For Standards I.—VI. Edited by A. F. MURISON. Sometime English Master at the Aberdeen Grammar School. With Illustrations. Globe 8vo.

Primer I.	(48 pp.) 3*d.*	Book III.	(232 pp) 1*s.* 3*d.*
Primer II.	(48 pp.) 3*d.*	Book IV.	(328 pp.) 1*s.* 9*d.*
Book I.	(96 pp.) 6*d.*	Book V.	(416 pp.) 2*s.*
Book II.	(136 pp.) 9*d.*	Book VI.	(448 pp.) 2*s.* 6*d.*

"Among the numerous sets of Readers before the public the present series is honourably distinguished by the marked superiority of its materials and the careful ability with which they have been adapted to the growing capacity of the pupils. The plan of the two primers is excellent for facilitating the child's first attempts to read. In the first three following books there is abundance of entertaining reading. . . . Better food for young minds could hardly be found."—*The Athenæum.*

*** The Shorter Globe Readers.**—With Illustrations. Globe 8vo.

Primer I.	(**48** pp.) 3*d.*	Standard III.	(**178** pp.) 1*s.*
Primer II.	(**48** pp.) 3*d.*	Standard IV.	(**182** pp.) 1*s.*
Standard I.	(**92** pp.) 6*d.*	Standard V.	(**216** pp.) 1*s.* 3*d.*
Standard II.	(**124** pp.) 9*d.*	Standard VI.	(**228** pp.) 1*s.* 6*d.*

* This Series has been abridged from "The Globe Readers" to meet the demand for smaller reading books.

Macmillan's Reading Books.—Adapted to the English and Scotch Codes. Bound in Cloth.

PRIMER. 18mo. (48 pp.) 2*d.*

Book I. for Standard I. 18mo. (96 pp.) 4*d.*	Book IV. for Standard IV. 18mo. (176 pp.) 8*d.*
Book II. for Standard II. 18mo. (144 pp.) 5*d.*	Book V. for Standard V. 18mo. (380 pp.) 1*s.*
Book III. for Standard III. 18mo. (160 pp.) 6*d.*	Book VI. for Standard VI. Crown 8vo. (430 pp.) 2*s.*

Book VI. is fitted for higher Classes, and as an Introduction to English literature.

"They are far above any others that have appeared both in form and substance."—*The Guardian.*

GLOBE READINGS FROM STANDARD AUTHORS.

Cowper's TASK: AN EPISTLE TO JOSEPH HILL, ESQ., TIROCINIUM, or a Review of the Schools; and THE HISTORY OF JOHN GILPIN. Edited, with Notes, by WILLIAM BENHAM, B.D. Globe 8vo. 1*s.*

Goldsmith's VICAR OF WAKEFIELD. With a Memoir of Goldsmith by Professor MASSON. Globe 8vo. 1*s.*

Charles Lamb's TALES FROM SHAKESPEARE. Edited, with Preface, by ALFRED AINGER, M.A. Globe 8vo. 2*s.*

Sir Walter Scott's LAY OF THE LAST MINSTREL; and THE LADY OF THE LAKE. Edited, with Introductions and Notes by FRANCIS TURNER PALGRAVE. Globe 8vo. 1*s.*

MARMION; and the LORD OF THE ISLES. By the same Editor. Globe 8vo. 1*s.*

The Children's Garland from the Best Poets.—Selected and arranged by COVENTRY PATMORE. Globe 8vo. 2*s.*

Charlotte M. Yonge's A BOOK OF GOLDEN DEEDS OF ALL TIMES AND ALL COUNTRIES. Gathered and narrated anew by CHARLOTTE M. YONGE, the Author of "The Heir of Redcliffe." Globe 8vo. 2*s.*

MESSRS. MACMILLAN AND CO.'S PUBLICATIONS.

WORKS BY
ARCHIBALD GEIKIE, F.R.S., LL.D.,

Director-General of the Geological Surveys of the United Kingdom, and Director of the Museum of Practical Geology, Jermyn Street, London: formerly Murchison Professor of Geology and Mineralogy in the University of Edinburgh.

PRIMER OF PHYSICAL GEOGRAPHY. With Illustrations. 18mo. Cloth. 1*s.*

PRIMER OF GEOLOGY. With Illustrations. 18mo. Cloth. 1*s.*

ELEMENTARY LESSONS IN PHYSICAL GEOGRAPHY. With numerous Illustrations. Fcap. 8vo. 4*s.* 6*d.* Questions on the same. 1*s.* 6*d.*

OUTLINES OF FIELD GEOLOGY. With numerous Illustrations. Crown 8vo. 3*s.* 6*d.*

CLASS BOOK OF GEOLOGY. With upwards of 200 New Illustrations. Crown 8vo. 10*s.* 6*d.*

TEXT-BOOK OF GEOLOGY. With Illustrations. Medium 8vo. 28*s.*

GEOLOGICAL SKETCHES AT HOME AND ABROAD. With Illustrations. 8vo. 10*s.* 6*d.*

WORKS BY
T. H. HUXLEY, LL.D., F.R.S.,

LESSONS IN ELEMENTARY PHYSIOLOGY. With numerous Illustrations. New Edition. Fcap. 8vo. 4*s.* 6*d.*

LAY SERMONS, ADDRESSES, AND REVIEWS. New Edition. 8vo. 7*s.* 6*d.*

ESSAYS SELECTED FROM LAY SERMONS, ADDRESES, AND REVIEWS. Second Edition. Crown 8vo. 1*s.*

PHYSIOGRAPHY. An Introduction to the Study of Nature, With Coloured Plates and Woodcuts. New Edition. Crown 8vo. 6*s.*

ANTHROPOLOGY: An Introduction to the Study of Man and Civilisation. By E. B. TYLOR, F.R.S. With Illustrations. Crown 8vo. 7*s.* 6*d.*

HEAT. By P. G. TAIT, M.A., Sec. R.S.E. With numerous Illustrations. Crown 8vo. 6*s.*

MICRO-ORGANISMS AND DISEASE. An Introduction into the Study of Specific Micro-Organisms. By E. KLEIN, M.D., F.R.S., Joint Lecturer on General Anatomy and Physiology in the Medical School of St. Bartholemew's Hospital, London. With 121 Engravings. Fcap. 8vo. 6*s.*

A TREATISE ON ORE DEPOSITS. By J. ARTHUR PHILLIPS, F.R.S., V.P.G.S., F.G.S., M.Inst.C.E., Ancien Elève de l'Ecole des Mines, Paris; Author of "A Manual of Metallurgy," "The Mining and Metallurgy of Gold and Silver," &c. With numerous Illustrations. Medium 8vo. 25*s.*

MESSRS. MACMILLAN AND CO.'S PUBLICATIONS.

WORKS BY
DANIEL OLIVER, F.R.S., &c.,
Professor of Botany in University College, London. &c.

FIRST BOOK OF INDIAN BOTANY. With numerous Illustrations. Extra Fcap. 8vo. *6s. 6d.*

LESSONS IN ELEMENTARY BOTANY. With nearly 200 Illustrations. New Edition. Fcap. 8vo. *4s. 6d.*

ASTRONOMY. By J. N. LOCKYER, F.R.S. With Illustrations, *5s. 6d.* QUESTIONS, *1s. 6d.*

BOTANY. By Prof. OLIVER, F.R.S., F.L.S. With Illustrations. *4s. 6d.*

CHEMISTRY. By Sir H. E. ROSCOE, F.R.S. With Illustrations. *4s. 6d.*

CHEMICAL PROBLEMS adapted to the same. By Prof. THORPE. With Key. *2s.*

CHEMISTRY: Owens College Junior Course of Practical Chemistry. By F. JONES. Preface by Sir H. E. ROSCOE. *2s. 6d.*

CHEMISTRY, QUESTIONS ON. By FRANCIS JONES. 18mo. *3s.*

ELECTRICITY AND MAGNETISM. By Prof. SILVANUS P. THOMPSON. Illustrated. *4s. 6d.*

ARITHMETIC OF ELECTRIC LIGHTING. By R. E. DAY, M.A. Pott 8vo. *2s.*

ABSOLUTE MEASUREMENTS IN ELECTRICITY AND MAGNETISM. By ANDREW GRAY, M.A., F.R.S.E. Pott 8vo. *3s. 6d.*

ELEMENTARY CHEMICAL ARITHMETIC. With 1,100 Probems. By SYDNEY LUPTON, M.A., Assistant-Master at Harrow. Extra fcap. 8vo. *5s.*

NUMERICAL TABLES AND CONSTANTS IN ELEMENTARY SCIENCE. By SYDNEY LUPTON, M.A., late Assistant Master at Harrow. Fcap. 8vo. *2s. 6d.*

Intended for use in practical work, and containing all the essential data in the subjects of Chemistry, Physics, and Geology.

PRACTICAL CHEMISTRY FOR MEDICAL STUDENTS. Specially arranged for the first M.B. Course. By M. M. PATTISON MUIR, F.R.S.E. Fcap. 8vo. *1s. 6d.*

A TEXT-BOOK OF THE PRINCIPLES OF PHYSICS. By ALFRED DANIELL, M.A., D.Sc. With Illustrations. Medium 8vo. *21s.*

A MANUAL OF ANCIENT GEOGRAPHY. From the German of Dr. H. KIEPERT. Crown 8vo. *5s.*

GUIDE TO THE STUDY OF POLITICAL ECONOMY. By Dr. LUIGI COSSA, Professor in the University of Pavia. Translated from the Second Italian Edition. With a Preface by W. STANLEY JEVONS, F.R.S. Crown 8vo. *4s. 6d.*

APRIL 1883.

GENERAL LISTS OF NEW WORKS

PUBLISHED BY

MESSRS. LONGMANS, GREEN & CO.

PATERNOSTER ROW, LONDON.

HISTORY, POLITICS, HISTORICAL MEMOIRS, &c.

Arnold's Lectures on Modern History. 8vo. 7*s.* 6*d.*

Bagehot's Literary Studies, edited by Hutton. 2 vols. 8vo. 28*s.*

Beaconsfield's (Lord) Speeches, by Kebbel. 2 vols. 8vo. 32*s.*

Bingham's Marriages of the Bonapartes. 2 vols. crown 8vo. 21*s.*

Bramston & Leroy's Historic Winchester. Crown 8vo. 6*s.*

Buckle's History of Civilisation. 3 vols. crown 8vo. 24*s.*

Chesney's Waterloo Lectures. 8vo. 10*s.* 6*d.*

Doyle's English in America. 8vo. 18*s.*

Dun's American Food and Farming. Crown 8vo. 10*s.* 6*d.*

Epochs of Ancient History:—

Beesly's Gracchi, Marius, and Sulla, 2*s.* 6*d.*
Capes's Age of the Antonines, 2*s.* 6*d.*
— Early Roman Empire, 2*s.* 6*d.*
Cox's Athenian Empire, 2*s.* 6*d.*
— Greeks and Persians, 2*s.* 6*d.*
Curteis's Rise of the Macedonian Empire, 2*s.* 6*d.*
Ihne's Rome to its Capture by the Gauls, 2*s.* 6*d.*
Merivale's Roman Triumvirates, 2*s.* 6*d.*
Sankey's Spartan and Theban Supremacies, 2*s.* 6*d.*
Smith's Rome and Carthage, the Punic Wars, 2*s.* 6*d.*

Epochs of English History, complete in One Volume. Fcp. 8vo. 5*s.*

Browning's Modern England, 1820–1875, 9*d.*
Creighton's Shilling History of England (Introductory Volume). Fcp. 8vo. 1*s.*
Creighton's (Mrs.) England a Continental Power, 1066–1216, 9*d.*
Creighton's (Rev. M.) Tudors and the Reformation, 1485–1603, 9*d.*
Gardiner's (Mrs.) Struggle against Absolute Monarchy, 1603–1688, 9*d.*
Rowley's Rise of the People, 1215–1485, 9*d.*
Rowley's Settlement of the Constitution, 1689–1784, 9*d.*
Tancock's England during the American & European Wars, 1765–1820, 9*d.*
York-Powell's Early England to the Conquest, 1*s.*

Epochs of Modern History:—

Church's Beginning of the Middle Ages, 2*s.* 6*d.*
Cox's Crusades, 2*s.* 6*d.*
Creighton's Age of Elizabeth, 2*s.* 6*d.*

Epochs of Modern History—*continued.*

Gairdner's Houses of Lancaster and York, 2s. 6d.
Gardiner's Puritan Revolution, 2s. 6d.
— Thirty Years' War, 2s. 6d.
— (Mrs.) French Revolution, 1789–1795, 2s. 6d.
Hale's Fall of the Stuarts, 2s. 6d.
Johnson's Normans in Europe, 2s. 6d.
Longman's Frederick the Great and the Seven Years' War, 2s. 6d.
Ludlow's War of American Independence, 2s. 6d.
M'Carthy's Epoch of Reform, 1830–1850, 2s. 6d.
Morris's Age of Queen Anne, 2s. 6d.
Seebohm's Protestant Revolution, 2s. 6d.
Stubbs's Early Plantagenets, 2s. 6d.
Warburton's Edward III., 2s. 6d.

Froude's English in Ireland in the 18th Century. 3 vols. crown 8vo. 18s.
— History of England. Popular Edition. 12 vols. crown 8vo. 3s. 6d. each.
— Julius Cæsar, a Sketch. 8vo. 16s.

Gardiner's England under Buckingham and Charles I., 1624–1628. 2 vols. 8vo. 24s.
— Personal Government of Charles I., 1628–1637. 2 vols. 8vo. 24s.
— Outline of English History, B.C. 55–A.D. 1880. Fcp. 8vo. 2s. 6d.

Greville's Journal of the Reigns of George IV. & William IV. 3 vols. 8vo. 36s.

Ihne's History of Rome. 5 vols. 8vo. £3. 17s.

Lecky's History of England. Vols. I. & II. 1700–1760. 8vo. 36s. Vols. III. & IV. 1760–1780. 8vo. 36s.
— History of European Morals. 2 vols. crown 8vo. 16s.
— — — Rationalism in Europe. 2 vols. crown 8vo. 16s.

Lewes's History of Philosophy. 2 vols. 8vo. 32s.

Longman's Lectures on the History of England. 8vo. 15s.
— Life and Times of Edward III. 2 vols. 8vo. 28s.

Macaulay's Complete Works. Library Edition. 8 vols. 8vo. £5. 5s.
— — — Cabinet Edition. 16 vols. crown 8vo. £4. 16s.
— History of England:—

Student's Edition. 2 vols. cr. 8vo. 12s.	Cabinet Edition. 8 vols. post 8vo. 48s.
People's Edition. 4 vols. cr. 8vo. 16s.	Library Edition. 5 vols. 8vo. £4.

Macaulay's Critical and Historical Essays. Cheap Edition. Crown 8vo. 2s. 6d.

Student's Edition. 1 vol. cr. 8vo. 6s.	Cabinet Edition. 4 vols. post 8vo. 24s.
People's Edition. 2 vols. cr. 8vo. 8s.	Library Edition. 3 vols. 8vo. 36s.

May's Constitutional History of England, 1760–1870. 3 vols. crown 8vo. 18s.
— Democracy in Europe. 2 vols. 8vo. 32s.

Merivale's Fall of the Roman Republic. 12mo. 7s. 6d.
— General History of Rome, B.C. 753—A.D. 476. Crown 8vo. 7s. 6d.
— History of the Romans under the Empire. 8 vols. post 8vo. 48s.

Orsi's Recollections of the last Half-Century. Crown 8vo. 7s. 6d.

Rawlinson's Ancient Egypt. 2 vols. 8vo. 63s.
— Seventh Great Oriental Monarchy—The Sassanians. 8vo. 28s.

Seebohm's Oxford Reformers—Colet, Erasmus, & More. 8vo. 14s.

Short's History of the Church of England. Crown 8vo. 7s. 6d.

Smith's Carthage and the Carthaginians. Crown 8vo. 10s. 6d.

Taylor's Manual of the History of India. Crown 8vo. 7s. 6d.

Trevelyan's Early History of Charles James Fox. Crown 8vo. 6s.

Walpole's History of England, 1815–1841. 3 vols. 8vo. £2. 14s.

BIOGRAPHICAL WORKS.

Bagehot's Biographical Studies. 1 vol. 8vo. 12*s.*

Bain's Biography of James Mill. Crown 8vo. Portrait, 5*s.*
— Criticism and Recollections of J. S. Mill. Crown 8vo. 2*s.* 6*d.*

Burke's Vicissitudes of Families. 2 vols. crown 8vo. 21*s.*

Carlyle's Reminiscences, edited by J. A. Froude. 2 vols. crown 8vo. 18*s.*
— (Mrs.) Letters and Memorials. 3 vols. 8vo. 36*s.*

Cates's Dictionary of General Biography. Medium 8vo. 28*s.*

Froude's Thomas Carlyle, 1795–1835. 2 vols. 8vo. with Portraits and Plates, 32*s.*

Gleig's Life of the Duke of Wellington. Crown 8vo. 6*s.*

Halliwell-Phillipps's Outlines of Shakespeare's Life. 8vo. 7*s.* 6*d.*

Jerrold's Life of Napoleon the Third. 4 vols. 8vo. £3. 18*s.*

Lecky's Leaders of Public Opinion in Ireland. Crown 8vo. 7*s.* 6*d.*

Life (The) and Letters of Lord Macaulay. By his Nephew, G. Otto Trevelyan, M.P. Popular Edition, 1 vol. crown 8vo. 6*s.* Cabinet Edition, 2 vols. post 8vo. 12*s.* Library Edition, 2 vols. 8vo. 36*s.*

Marshman's Memoirs of Havelock. Crown 8vo. 3*s.* 6*d.*

Memoir of Augustus De Morgan, By his Wife. 8vo. 14*s.*

Mendelssohn's Letters. Translated by Lady Wallace. 2 vols. cr. 8vo. 5*s.* each.

Mill's (John Stuart) Autobiography. 8vo. 7*s.* 6*d.*

Mozley's Reminiscences of Oriel College. 2 vols. crown 8vo. 18*s.*

Newman's Apologia pro Vitâ Suâ. Crown 8vo. 6*s.*

Overton's Life &c. of William Law. 8vo. 15*s.*

Skobeleff & the Slavonic Cause. By O. K. 8vo. Portrait, 14*s.*

Southey's Correspondence with Caroline Bowles. 8vo. 14*s.*

Spedding's Letters and Life of Francis Bacon. 7 vols. 8vo. £4. 4*s.*

Stephen's Essays in Ecclesiastical Biography. Crown 8vo. 7*s.* 6*d.*

MENTAL AND POLITICAL PHILOSOPHY.

Amos's View of the Science of Jurisprudence. 8vo. 18*s.*
— Fifty Years of the English Constitution, 1830–1880. Crown 8vo. 10*s.* 6*d.*
— Primer of the English Constitution. Crown 8vo. 6*s.*

Bacon's Essays, with Annotations by Whately. 8vo. 10*s.* 6*d.*
— Promus, edited by Mrs. H. Pott. 8vo. 16*s.*
— Works, edited by Spedding. 7 vols. 8vo. 73*s.* 6*d.*

Bagehot's Economic Studies, edited by Hutton. 8vo. 10*s.* 6*d.*

Bain's Logic, Deductive and Inductive. Crown 8vo. 10*s.* 6*d.*
PART I. Deduction, 4*s.* | PART II. Induction, 6*s.* 6*d.*

Bolland & Lang's Aristotle's Politics. Crown 8vo. 7*s.* 6*d.*

Grant's Ethics of Aristotle; Greek Text, English Notes. 2 vols. 8vo. 32*s.*

Hodgson's Philosophy of Reflection. 2 vols. 8vo. 21*s.*

Kalisch's Path and Goal. 8vo. 12*s.* 6*d.*

Leslie's Essays in Political and Moral Philosophy. 8vo. 10*s.* 6*d.*

Lewis on Authority in Matters of Opinion. 8vo. 14*s.*

Macaulay's Speeches corrected by Himself. Crown 8vo. 3*s.* 6*d.*

Macleod's Economical Philosophy. Vol. I. 8vo. 15*s.* Vol. II. Part I. 12*s.*

Mill on Representative Government. Crown 8vo. 2*s.*
— on Liberty. Crown 8vo. 1*s.* 4*d.*

Mill's Analysis of the Phenomena of the Human Mind. 2 vols. 8vo. 28*s.*
— Dissertations and Discussions. 4 vols. 8vo. 46*s.* 6*d.*
— Essays on Unsettled Questions of Political Economy. 8vo. 6*s.* 6*d.*
— Examination of Hamilton's Philosophy. 8vo. 16*s.*
— Logic, Ratiocinative and Inductive. 2 vols. 8vo. 25*s.*
— Principles of Political Economy. 2 vols. 8vo. 30*s.* 1 vol. crown 8vo. 5*s.*
— Subjection of Women. Crown 8vo. 6*s.*
— Utilitarianism. 8vo. 5*s.*

Müller's (Max) Chips from a German Workshop. 4 vols. 8vo. 36*s.*
— — Selected Essays on Language, Mythology, and Religion. 2 vols. crown 8vo. 16*s.*

Sandars's Institutes of Justinian, with English Notes. 8vo. 18*s.*

Seth & Haldane's Philosophical Essays. 8vo. 9*s.*

Swinburne's Picture Logic. Post 8vo. 5*s.*

Thomson's Outline of Necessary Laws of Thought. Crown 8vo. 6*s.*

Tocqueville's Democracy in America, translated by Reeve. 2 vols. crown 8vo. 16*s.*

Twiss's Law of Nations in Time of War. Second Edition, 8vo. 21*s.*

Whately's Elements of Logic. 8vo. 10*s.* 6*d.* Crown 8vo. 4*s.* 6*d.*
— — — Rhetoric. 8vo. 10*s.* 6*d.* Crown 8vo. 4*s.* 6*d.*
— English Synonymes. Fcp. 8vo. 3*s.*

Williams's Nicomachean Ethics of Aristotle translated. Crown 8vo. 7*s.* 6*d.*

Zeller's Socrates and the Socratic Schools. Crown 8vo. 10*s.* 6*d.*
— Stoics, Epicureans, and Sceptics. Crown 8vo. 15*s.*
— Plato and the Older Academy. Crown 8vo. 18*s.*
— Pre-Socratic Schools. 2 vols. crown 8vo. 30*s.*

MISCELLANEOUS AND CRITICAL WORKS.

Arnold's (Dr. Thomas) Miscellaneous Works. 8vo. 7*s.* 6*d.*
— (T.) Manual of English Literature. Crown 8vo. 7*s.* 6*d.*
— English Poetry and Prose. Crown 8vo. 6*s.*

Bain's Emotions and the Will. 8vo. 15*s.*
— Mental and Moral Science. Crown 8vo. 10*s.* 6*d.*
— Senses and the Intellect. 8vo. 15*s.*

Beaconsfield (Lord), The Wit and Wisdom of. Crown 8vo. 6*s.*

Becker's *Charicles* and *Gallus*, by Metcalfe. Post 8vo. 7*s.* 6*d.* each.

Blackley's German and English Dictionary. Post 8vo. 7*s.* 6*d.*

Contanseau's Practical French & English Dictionary. Post 8vo. 7*s.* 6*d.*
— Pocket French and English Dictionary. Square 18mo. 3*s.* 6*d.*

Farrar's Language and Languages. Crown 8vo. 6*s.*

Froude's Short Studies on Great Subjects. 3 vols. crown 8vo. 18*s.*
— — — Fourth Series. 8vo. 12*s.*

Hobart's Medical Language of St. Luke. 8vo. 16*s.*

Hume's Essays, edited by Green & Grose. 2 vols. 8vo. 28*s.*
— Treatise on Human Nature, edited by Green & Grose. 2 vols. 8vo. 28*s.*

Latham's Handbook of the English Language. Crown 8vo. 6*s.*

Liddell & Scott's Greek-English Lexicon. 4to. 36*s.*
— Abridged Greek-English Lexicon. Square 12mo. 7*s.* 6*d.*

Longman's Pocket German and English Dictionary. 18mo. 5*s.*

Macaulay's Miscellaneous Writings. 2 vols. 8vo. 21*s.* 1 vol. crown 8vo. 4*s.* 6*d.*
— Miscellaneous Writings and Speeches. Crown 8vo. 6*s.*
— Miscellaneous Writings, Speeches, Lays of Ancient Rome, &c. Cabinet Edition. 4 vols. crown 8vo. 24*s.*

Mahaffy's Classical Greek Literature. Crown 8vo. Vol. I. the Poets, 7s. 6d. Vol. II. the Prose Writers, 7s. 6d.
Millard's Grammar of Elocution. Fcp. 8vo. 3s. 6d.
Milner's Country Pleasures. Crown 8vo. 6s.
Müller's (Max) Lectures on the Science of Language. 2 vols. crown 8vo. 16s.
— — Lectures on India. 8vo. 12s. 6d.
Owen's Evenings with the Skeptics. 2 vols. 8vo. 32s.
Rich's Dictionary of Roman and Greek Antiquities. Crown 8vo. 7s. 6d.
Rogers's Eclipse of Faith. Fcp. 8vo. 5s.
— Defence of the Eclipse of Faith Fcp. 8vo. 3s. 6d.
Roget's Thesaurus of English Words and Phrases. Crown 8vo. 10s. 6d.
Selections from the Writings of Lord Macaulay. Crown 8vo. 6s.
Simcox's Latin Literature. 2 vols. 8vo. 32s.
White & Riddle's Large Latin-English Dictionary. 4to. 21s.
White's Concise Latin-English Dictionary. Royal 8vo. 12s.
— **Junior Student's Lat.-Eng. and Eng.-Lat. Dictionary.** Square 12mo. 12s.
Separately { The English-Latin Dictionary, 5s. 6d.
The Latin-English Dictionary, 7s. 6d.
Wilson's Studies of Modern Mind &c. 8vo. 12s.
Wit and Wisdom of the Rev. Sydney Smith. Crown 8vo. 3s. 6d.
Witt's Myths of Hellas, translated by F. M. Younghusband. Crown 8vo.
Yonge's English-Greek Lexicon. Square 12mo. 8s. 6d. 4to. 21s.
The Essays and Contributions of A. K. H. B. Crown 8vo.
Autumn Holidays of a Country Parson. 3s. 6d.
Changed Aspects of Unchanged Truths. 3s. 6d.
Common-place Philosopher in Town and Country. 3s. 6d.
Counsel and Comfort spoken from a City Pulpit. 3s. 6d.
Critical Essays of a Country Parson. 3s. 6d.
Graver Thoughts of a Country Parson. Three Series, 3s. 6d. each.
Landscapes, Churches, and Moralities. 3s. 6d.
Leisure Hours in Town. 3s. 6d. Lessons of Middle Age. 3s. 6d.
Our Little Life. Essays Consolatory and Domestic. 3s. 6d.
Present-day Thoughts. 3s. 6d.
Recreations of a Country Parson. Three Series, 3s. 6d. each.
Seaside Musings on Sundays and Week-Days. 3s. 6d.
Sunday Afternoons in the Parish Church of a University City. 3s. 6d.

ASTRONOMY, METEOROLOGY, GEOGRAPHY, &c.

Freeman's Historical Geography of Europe. 2 vols. 8vo. 31s. 6d.
Herschel's Outlines of Astronomy. Square crown 8vo. 12s.
Keith Johnston's Dictionary of Geography, or General Gazetteer. 8vo. 42s.
Nelson's Work on the Moon. Medium 8vo. 31s. 6d.
Proctor's Essays on Astronomy. 8vo. 12s. Proctor's Moon. Crown 8vo. 10s. 6d.
— Larger Star Atlas. Folio, 15s. or Maps only, 12s. 6d.
— New Star Atlas. Crown 8vo. 5s. Orbs Around Us. Crown 8vo. 7s. 6d.
— Other Worlds than Ours. Crown 8vo. 10s. 6d.
— Sun. Crown 8vo. 14s. Universe of Stars. 8vo. 10s. 6d.
— Transits of Venus, 8vo. 8s. 6d. Studies of Venus-Transits, 8vo. 5s.
Smith's Air and Rain. 8vo. 24s.
The Public Schools Atlas of Ancient Geography. Imperial 8vo. 7s. 6d.
The Public Schools Atlas of Modern Geography. Imperial 8vo. 5s.
Webb's Celestial Objects for Common Telescopes. Crown 8vo. 9s.

NATURAL HISTORY & POPULAR SCIENCE.

Arnott's Elements of Physics or Natural Philosophy. Crown 8vo. 12*s.* 6*d.*
Brande's Dictionary of Science, Literature, and Art. 3 vols. medium 8vo. 63*s.*
Decaisne and Le Maout's General System of Botany. Imperial 8vo. 31*s.* 6*d.*
Dixon's Rural Bird Life. Crown 8vo. Illustrations, 5*s.*
Edmonds's Elementary Botany. Fcp. 8vo. 2*s.*
Evans's Bronze Implements of Great Britain. 8vo. 25*s.*
Ganot's Elementary Treatise on Physics, by Atkinson. Large crown 8vo. 15*s.*
— Natural Philosophy, by Atkinson. Crown 8vo. 7*s.* 6*d.*
Goodeve's Elements of Mechanism. Crown 8vo. 6*s.*
Grove's Correlation of Physical Forces. 8vo. 15*s.*
Hartwig's Aerial World. 8vo. 10*s.* 6*d.* Polar World. 8vo. 10*s.* 6*d.*
— Sea and its Living Wonders. 8vo. 10*s.* 6*d.*
— Subterranean World. 8vo. 10*s.* 6*d.* Tropical World. 8vo. 10*s.* 6*d.*
Haughton's Six Lectures on Physical Geography. 8vo. 15*s.*
Heer's Primæval World of Switzerland. 2 vols. 8vo. 12*s.*
Helmholtz's Lectures on Scientific Subjects. 2 vols. cr. 8vo. 7*s.* 6*d.* each.
Hullah's Lectures on the History of Modern Music. 8vo. 8*s.* 6*d.*
— Transition Period of Musical History. 8vo. 10*s.* 6*d.*
Keller's Lake Dwellings of Switzerland, by Lee. 2 vols. royal 8vo. 42*s.*
Lloyd's Treatise on Magnetism. 8vo. 10*s.* 6*d.*
— — on the Wave-Theory of Light. 8vo. 10*s.* 6*d.*
Loudon's Encyclopædia of Plants. 8vo. 42*s.*
Lubbock on the Origin of Civilisation & Primitive Condition of Man. 8vo. 18*s.*
Macalister's Zoology and Morphology of Vertebrate Animals. 8vo. 10*s.* 6*d.*
Nicols' Puzzle of Life. Crown 8vo. 3*s.* 6*d.*
Owen's Comparative Anatomy and Physiology of the Vertebrate Animals. 3 vols. 8vo. 73*s.* 6*d.*
— Experimental Physiology. Crown 8vo. 5*s.*
Proctor's Light Science for Leisure Hours. 3 Series, crown 8vo. 7*s.* 6*d.* each.
Rivers's Orchard House. Sixteenth Edition. Crown 8vo. 5*s.*
— Rose Amateur's Guide. Fcp. 8vo. 4*s.* 6*d.*
Stanley's Familiar History of British Birds. Crown 8vo. 6*s.*
Text-Books of Science, Mechanical and Physical.
Abney's Photography, 3*s.* 6*d.*
Anderson's (Sir John) Strength of Materials, 3*s.* 6*d.*
Armstrong's Organic Chemistry, 3*s.* 6*d.*
Ball's Astronomy, 6*s.*
Barry's Railway Appliances, 3*s.* 6*d.*
Bauerman's Systematic Mineralogy, 6*s.*
Bloxam & Huntington's Metals, 5*s.*
Glazebrook's Physical Optics, 6*s.*
Gore's Electro-Metallurgy, 6*s.*
Griffin's Algebra and Trigonometry, 3*s.* 6*d.*
Jenkin's Electricity and Magnetism, 3*s.* 6*d.*
Maxwell's Theory of Heat, 3*s.* 6*d.*
Merrifield's Technical Arithmetic and Mensuration, 3*s.* 6*d.*
Miller's Inorganic Chemistry, 3*s.* 6*d.*
Preece & Sivewright's Telegraphy, 3*s.* 6*d.*
Rutley's Study of Rocks, 4*s.* 6*d.*
Shelley's Workshop Appliances, 3*s.* 6*d.*

Conington's Æneid of Virgil, translated into English Verse. Crown 8vo. 9s.
— Prose Translation of Virgil's Poems. Crown 8vo. 9s.
Goethe's Faust, translated by Birds. Large crown 8vo. 12s. 6d.
— — translated by Webb. 8vo. 12s. 6d.
— — edited by Selss. Crown 8vo. 5s.
Ingelow's Poems. New Edition. 2 vols. fcp. 8vo. 12s.
Macaulay's Lays of Ancient Rome, with Ivry and the Armada. 16mo. 3s. 6d.
The same, Cheap Edition, fcp. 8vo. 1s. sewed, 1s. 6d. cloth, 2s. 6d. cloth extra.
Moore's Poetical Works, 1 vol. ruby type. Post 8vo. 6s.
Southey's Poetical Works. Medium 8vo. 14s.

RURAL SPORTS, HORSE & CATTLE MANAGEMENT, &c.

Dead Shot (The), by Marksman. Crown 8vo. 10s. 6d.
Fitzwygram's Horses and Stables. 8vo. 10s. 6d.
Francis's Treatise on Fishing in all its Branches. Post 8vo. 15s.
Horses and Roads. By Free-Lance. Crown 8vo. 6s.
Howitt's Visits to Remarkable Places. Crown 8vo. 7s. 6d.
Miles's Horse's Foot, and How to Keep it Sound. Imperial 8vo. 12s. 6d.
— Plain Treatise on Horse-Shoeing. Post 8vo. 2s. 6d.
— Stables and Stable-Fittings. Imperial 8vo. 15s.
— Remarks on Horses' Teeth. Post 8vo. 1s. 6d.
Milner's Country Pleasures. Crown 8vo. 6s.
Neville's Horses and Riding. Crown 8vo. 6s.
Ronalds's Fly-Fisher's Entomology. 8vo. 14s.
Steel's Diseases of the Ox, being a Manual of Bovine Pathology. 8vo. 15s.
Stonehenge's Dog in Health and Disease. Square crown 8vo. 7s. 6d.
— Greyhound. Square crown 8vo. 15s.
Wilcocks's Sea-Fisherman. Post 8vo. 12s. 6d.
Youatt's Work on the Dog. 8vo. 6s.
— — — — Horse. 8vo. 7s. 6d.

WORKS OF UTILITY & GENERAL INFORMATION.

Acton's Modern Cookery for Private Families. Fcp. 8vo. 4s. 6d.
Black's Practical Treatise on Brewing. 8vo. 10s. 6d.
Buckton's Food and Home Cookery. Crown 8vo. 2s. 6d.
Bull on the Maternal Management of Children. Fcp. 8vo. 1s. 6d.
Bull's Hints to Mothers on the Management of their Health during the Period of Pregnancy and in the Lying-in Room. Fcp. 8vo. 1s. 6d.
Campbell-Walker's Correct Card, or How to Play at Whist. Fcp. 8vo. 2s. 6d.
Johnson's (W. & J. H.) Patentee's Manual. Fourth Edition. 8vo. 10s. 6d.
Johnston's Land Law Ireland Act. Crown 8vo. 1s.
Longman's Chess Openings. Fcp. 8vo. 2s. 6d.
Macleod's Economics for Beginners. Small crown 8vo. 2s. 6d.
— Elements of Banking. Fourth Edition. Crown 8vo. 5s.
— Elements of Economics. 2 vols. small crown 8vo. VOL. I. 7s. 6d.
— Theory and Practice of Banking. 2 vols. 8vo. 26s.

M'Culloch's Dictionary of Commerce and Commercial Navigation. 8vo. 63*s.*
Maunder's Biographical Treasury. Fcp. 8vo. 6*s.*
— Historical Treasury. Fcp. 8vo. 6*s.*
— Scientific and Literary Treasury. Fcp. 8vo. 6*s.*
— Treasury of Bible Knowledge, edited by Ayre. Fcp. 8vo. 6*s.*
— Treasury of Botany, edited by Lindley & Moore. Two Parts, 12*s.*
— Treasury of Geography. Fcp. 8vo. 6*s.*
— Treasury of Knowledge and Library of Reference. Fcp. 8vo. 6*s.*
— Treasury of Natural History. Fcp. 8vo. 6*s.*
Pewtner's Comprehensive Specifier; Building-Artificers' Work. Crown 8vo. 6*s.*
Pole's Theory of the Modern Scientific Game of Whist. Fcp. 8vo. 2*s.* 6*d.*
Quain's Dictionary of Medicine. Medium 8vo. 31*s.* 6*d.*
Reeve's Cookery and Housekeeping. Crown 8vo. 7*s.* 6*d.*
Scott's Farm Valuer. Crown 8vo. 5*s.*
— Rents and Purchases. Crown 8vo. 6*s.*
Smith's Handbook for Midwives. Crown 8vo. 5*s.*
The Cabinet Lawyer, a Popular Digest of the Laws of England. Fcp. 8vo. 9*s.*
Ville on Artificial Manures, by Crookes. 8vo. 21*s.*
Willich's Popular Tables, by Marriott. Crown 8vo. 10*s.*
Wilson on Banking Reform. 8vo. 7*s.* 6*d.*

MUSICAL WORKS BY JOHN HULLAH, LL.D.

Hullah's Method of Teaching Singing. Crown 8vo. 2*s.* 6*d.*
Exercises and Figures in the same. Crown 8vo. 1*s.* sewed, or 1*s.* 2*d.* limp cloth; or 2 Parts, 6*d.* each sewed, or 8*d.* each limp cloth.
Large Sheets, containing the 'Exercises and Figures in Hullah's Method,' in Two Parcels of Eight, price 6*s.* each.
Chromatic Scale, with the Inflected Syllables, on Large Sheet. 1*s.* 6*d.*
Card of Chromatic Scale. 1*d.*
Grammar of Musical Harmony. Royal 8vo. price 3*s.* sewed and 4*s.* 6*d.* cloth; or in 2 Parts, each 1*s.* 6*d.*
Exercises to Grammar of Musical Harmony. 1*s.*
Grammar of Counterpoint. Part I. super-royal 8vo. 2*s.* 6*d.*
Wilhem's Manual of Singing. Parts I. & II. 2*s.* 6*d.* or together, 5*s.*
Exercises and Figures contained in Parts I. and II. of Wilhem's Manual. Books I. & II. each 8*d.*
Large Sheets, Nos. 1 to 8, containing the Figures in Part I. of Wilhem's Manual, in a Parcel, 6*s.*
Large Sheets, Nos. 9 to 40, containing the Exercises in Part I. of Wilhem's Manual, in Four Parcels of Eight Nos. each, per Parcel, 6*s.*
Large Sheets, Nos. 41 to 52, containing the Figures in Part II. in a Parcel, 9*s.*
Hymns for the Young, set to Music. Royal 8vo. 8*d.* sewed, or 1*s.* 6*d.* cloth.
Infant School Songs. 6*d.*
Notation, the Musical Alphabet. Crown 8vo. 6*d.*
Old English Songs for Schools, Harmonised. 6*d.*
Rudiments of Musical Grammar. Royal 8vo. 3*s.*
School Songs for 2 and 3 Voices. 2 Books, 8vo. each 6*d.*
A Short Treatise on the Stave. 2*s.*
Lectures on the History of Modern Music. 8vo. 8*s.* 6*d.*
Lectures on the Transition Period of Musical History. 8vo. 10*s.* 6*d.*

London, LONGMANS & CO.

Spottiswoode & Co. Printers, New-street Square, London.

KINGSLEY, Charles, M.A.—continued.

True Words for Brave Men. A Book for Soldiers' and Sailors' Libraries. Eleventh Edition. Crown 8vo, 2*s.* 6*d.*

KNOX, Alexander A.—**The New Playground**; or, Wanderings in Algeria. New and Cheaper Edition. Large crown 8vo, 6*s.*

LANDON, Joseph.—**School Management**; Including a General View of the Work of Education, Organization, and Discipline. Fourth Edition. Crown 8vo, 6*s.*

LAURIE, S. S.—**The Training of Teachers,** and other Educational Papers. Crown 8vo, 7*s.* 6*d.*

LEE, Rev. F. G., D.C.L.—**The Other World**; or, Glimpses of the Supernatural. 2 vols. A New Edition. Crown 8vo, 15*s.*

Letters from an Unknown Friend. By the Author of "Charles Lowder." With a Preface by the Rev. W. H. CLEAVER. Fcap. 8vo, 1*s.*

Letters from a Young Emigrant in Manitoba. Second Edition. Small crown 8vo, 3*s.* 6*d.*

Leward, Frank. Edited by CHARLES BAMPTON. Crown 8vo, 7*s.* 6*d.*

LEWIS, Edward Dillon.—**A Draft Code of Criminal Law and Procedure.** Demy 8vo, 21*s.*

Life of a Prig. By ONE. Second Edition. Fcap. 8vo, 3*s.* 6*d.*

LILLIE, Arthur, M.R.A.S.—**The Popular Life of Buddha.** Containing an Answer to the Hibbert Lectures of 1881. With Illustrations. Crown 8vo, 6*s.*

LLOYD, Walter.—**The Hope of the World**: An Essay on Universal Redemption. Crown 8vo, 5*s.*

LONSDALE, Margaret.—**Sister Dora**: a Biography. With Portrait. Cheap Edition. Crown 8vo, 2*s.* 6*d.*

George Eliot: Thoughts upon her Life, her Books, and Herself. Second Edition. Crown 8vo, 1*s.* 6*d.*

LOUNSBURY, Thomas R.—**James Fenimore Cooper.** With Portrait. Crown 8vo, 5*s.*

LOWDER, Charles.—**A Biography.** By the Author of "St. Teresa." New and Cheaper Edition. Crown 8vo. With Portrait. 3*s.* 6*d.*

LÜCKES, Eva C. E.—**Lectures on General Nursing,** delivered to the Probationers of the London Hospital Training School for Nurses. Crown 8vo, 2*s.* 6*d.*

LYALL, William Rowe, D.D.—**Propædeia Prophetica**; or, The Use and Design of the Old Testament Examined. New Edition. With Notices by GEORGE C. PEARSON, M.A., Hon. Canon of Canterbury. Demy 8vo, 10*s.* 6*d.*

LYTTON, Edward Bulwer, Lord.—**Life, Letters and Literary Remains.** By his Son, the EARL OF LYTTON. With Portraits, Illustrations and Facsimiles. Demy 8vo. Vols. I. and II., 32*s.*

MACAULAY, G. C.—**Francis Beaumont: A Critical Study.** Crown 8vo, 5*s.*

MAC CALLUM, M. W.—**Studies in Low German and High German Literature.** Crown 8vo, 6*s.*

MACHIAVELLI, Niccolò.—**Life and Times.** By Prof. VILLARI. Translated by LINDA VILLARI. 4 vols. Large post 8vo, 48*s.*

MACHIAVELLI, Niccolò.—**Discourses on the First Decade of Titus Livius.** Translated from the Italian by NINIAN HILL THOMSON, M.A. Large crown 8vo, 12*s.*

The Prince. Translated from the Italian by N. H. T. Small crown 8vo, printed on hand-made paper, bevelled boards, 6*s.*

MACKENZIE, Alexander.—**How India is Governed.** Being an Account of England's Work in India. Small crown 8vo, 2*s.*

MAGNUS, Mrs.—**About the Jews since Bible Times.** From the Babylonian Exile till the English Exodus. Small crown 8vo, 6*s.*

MAGUIRE, Thomas.—**Lectures on Philosophy.** Demy 8vo, 9*s.*

MAIR, R. S., M.D., F.R.C.S.E.—**The Medical Guide for Anglo-Indians.** Being a Compendium of Advice to Europeans in India, relating to the Preservation and Regulation of Health. With a Supplement on the Management of Children in India. Second Edition. Crown 8vo, limp cloth, 3*s.* 6*d.*

MALDEN, Henry Elliot.—**Vienna, 1683.** The History and Consequences of the Defeat of the Turks before Vienna, September 12th, 1683, by John Sobieski, King of Poland, and Charles Leopold, Duke of Lorraine. Crown 8vo, 4*s.* 6*d.*

Many Voices. A volume of Extracts from the Religious Writers of Christendom from the First to the Sixteenth Century. With Biographical Sketches. Crown 8vo, cloth extra, red edges, 6*s.*

MARKHAM, Capt. Albert Hastings, R.N.—**The Great Frozen Sea:** A Personal Narrative of the Voyage of the *Alert* during the Arctic Expedition of 1875-6. With 6 Full-page Illustrations, 2 Maps, and 27 Woodcuts. Sixth and Cheaper Edition. Crown 8vo, 6*s.*

MARTINEAU, Gertrude.—**Outline Lessons on Morals.** Small crown 8vo, 3*s.* 6*d.*

MAUDSLEY, H., M.D.—**Body and Will.** Being an Essay concerning Will, in its Metaphysical, Physiological, and Pathological Aspects. 8vo, 12*s.*

Natural Causes and Supernatural Seemings. Crown 8vo.

McGRATH, Terence.—**Pictures from Ireland.** New and Cheaper Edition. Crown 8vo, 2*s.*

MEREDITH, M.A.—**Theotokos, the Example for Woman.** Dedicated, by permission, to Lady Agnes Wood. Revised by the Venerable Archdeacon DENISON. 32mo, limp cloth, 1*s.* 6*d.*

MILLER, Edward.—**The History and Doctrines of Irvingism;** or, The so-called Catholic and Apostolic Church. **2 vols.** Large post 8vo, 25*s.*

MILLER, Edward—continued.

The Church in Relation to the State. Large crown 8vo, 7*s.* 6*d.*

MITCHELL, Lucy M.—**A History of Ancient Sculpture.** With numerous Illustrations, including 6 Plates in Phototype. Super royal 8vo, 42*s.*

MITFORD, Bertram.—**Through the Zulu Country.** Its Battle-fields and its People. With Five Illustrations. Demy 8vo, 14*s.*

MOCKLER, E.—**A Grammar of the Baloochee Language,** as it is spoken in Makran (Ancient Gedrosia), in the Persia-Arabic and Roman characters. Fcap. 8vo, 5*s.*

MOLESWORTH, Rev. W. Nassau, M.A.—**History of the Church of England from 1660.** Large crown 8vo, 7*s.* 6*d.*

MORELL, J. R.—**Euclid Simplified in Method and Language.** Being a Manual of Geometry. Compiled from the most important French Works, approved by the University of Paris and the Minister of Public Instruction. Fcap. 8vo, 2*s.* 6*d.*

MORGAN, C. Lloyd.—**The Springs of Conduct.** An Essay in Evolution. Large crown 8vo, cloth, 7*s.* 6*d.*

MORRIS, George.—**The Duality of all Divine Truth in our Lord Jesus Christ.** For God's Self-manifestation in the Impartation of the Divine Nature to Man. Large crown 8vo, 7*s.* 6*d.*

MORSE, E. S., Ph.D.—**First Book of Zoology.** With numerous Illustrations. New and Cheaper Edition. Crown 8vo, 2*s.* 6*d.*

MULL, Matthias.—**Paradise Lost.** By JOHN MILTON. Books I.—VI. The Mutilations of the Text emended, the Punctuation revised, and all collectively presented, with Notes and Preface; also a short Essay on the Intellectual Value of Milton's Works, etc. Demy 8vo, 6*s.*

Shakspere's Hamlet. The Text Revised. Lines pronounced Corrupt restored, and Mutilations before unsuspected emended. With Preface and Notes. Demy 8vo, 3*s.*

NELSON, J. H., M.A.—**A Prospectus of the Scientific Study of the Hindû Law.** Demy 8vo, 9*s.*

NEWMAN, Cardinal.—**Characteristics from the Writings of.** Being Selections from his various Works. Arranged with the Author's personal Approval. Sixth Edition. With Portrait. Crown 8vo, 6*s.*

*** A Portrait of Cardinal Newman, mounted for framing, can be had, 2*s.* 6*d.*

NEWMAN, Francis William.—**Essays on Diet.** Small crown 8vo, cloth limp, 2*s.*

New Truth and the Old Faith: Are they Incompatible? By a Scientific Layman. Demy 8vo, 10*s.* 6*d.*

NICOLS, Arthur, F.G.S., F.R.G.S.—**Chapters from the Physical History of the Earth:** an Introduction to Geology and Palæontology. With numerous Illustrations. Crown 8vo, 5*s.*

NOEL, The Hon. Roden.—**Essays on Poetry and Poets.** Demy 8vo, 12*s.*

NOPS, Marianne.—**Class Lessons on Euclid.** Part I. containing the First Two Books of the Elements. Crown 8vo, 2*s.* 6*d.*

Nuces: Exercises on the Syntax of the Public School Latin Primer. New Edition in Three Parts. Crown 8vo, each 1*s.*

*** The Three Parts can also be had bound together, 3*s.*

OATES, Frank, F.R.G.S.—**Matabele Land and the Victoria Falls.** A Naturalist's Wanderings in the Interior of South Africa. Edited by C. G. Oates, B.A. With numerous Illustrations and 4 Maps. Demy 8vo, 21*s.*

O'CONNOR, T. P., M.P.—**The Parnell Movement.** With a Sketch of Irish Parties from 1843. Demy 8vo, 18*s.*

OGLE, W., M.D., F.R.C.P.—**Aristotle on the Parts of Animals.** Translated, with Introduction and Notes. Royal 8vo, 12*s.* 6*d.*

O'HAGAN, Lord, K.P.—**Occasional Papers and Addresses.** Large crown 8vo, 7*s.* 6*d.*

O'MEARA, Kathleen.—**Frederic Ozanam,** Professor of the Sorbonne: His Life and Work. Second Edition. Crown 8vo, 7*s.* 6*d.*

Henri Perreyve and his Counsels to the Sick. Small crown 8vo, 5*s.*

One and a Half in Norway. A Chronicle of Small Beer. By Either and Both. Small crown 8vo, 3s. 6*d.*

O'NEIL, the late Rev. Lord.—**Sermons.** With Memoir and Portrait. Crown 8vo, 6*s.*

Essays and Addresses. Crown 8vo, 5*s.*

Only Passport to Heaven, The. By One who has it. Small crown 8vo, 1*s.* 6*d.*

OSBORNE, Rev. W. A.—**The Revised Version of the New Testament.** A Critical Commentary, with Notes upon the Text. Crown 8vo, 5*s.*

OTTLEY, H. Bickersteth.—**The Great Dilemma.** Christ His Own Witness or His Own Accuser. Six Lectures. Second Edition. Crown 8vo, 3*s.* 6*d.*

Our Public Schools—Eton, Harrow, Winchester, Rugby, Westminster, Marlborough, The Charterhouse. Crown 8vo, 6*s.*

OWEN, F. M.—**John Keats:** a Study. Crown 8vo, 6*s.*

Across the Hills. Small crown 8vo, 1*s.* 6*d.*

OWEN, Rev. Robert, B.D.—**Sanctorale Catholicum**; or, Book of Saints. With Notes, Critical, Exegetical, and Historical. Demy 8vo, 18*s.*

OXENHAM, Rev. F. Nutcombe.—**What is the Truth as to Everlasting Punishment.** Part II. Being an Historical Inquiry into the Witness and Weight of certain Anti-Origenist Councils. Crown 8vo, 2*s.* 6*d.*

OXONIENSIS.—**Romanism, Protestantism, Anglicanism.** Being a Layman's View of some questions of the Day. Together with Remarks on Dr. Littledale's "Plain Reasons against joining the Church of Rome." Crown 8vo, 3*s.* 6*d.*

PALMER, the late William.—**Notes of a Visit to Russia in 1840-1841.** Selected and arranged by JOHN H. CARDINAL NEWMAN, with Portrait. Crown 8vo, 8*s.* 6*d.*

Early Christian Symbolism. A Series of Compositions from Fresco Paintings, Glasses, and Sculptured Sarcophagi. Edited by the Rev. Provost NORTHCOTE, D.D., and the Rev. Canon BROWNLOW, M.A. With Coloured Plates, folio, 42*s.*, or with Plain Plates, folio, 25*s.*

Parchment Library. Choicely Printed on hand-made paper, limp parchment antique or cloth, 6*s.*; vellum, 7*s.* 6*d.* each volume.

The Poetical Works of John Milton. 2 vols.

Letters and Journals of Jonathan Swift. Selected and edited, with a Commentary and Notes, by STANLEY LANE POOLE.

De Quincey's Confessions of an English Opium Eater. Reprinted from the First Edition. Edited by RICHARD GARNETT.

The Gospel according to Matthew, Mark, and Luke.

Selections from the Prose Writings of Jonathan Swift. With a Preface and Notes by STANLEY LANE-POOLE and Portrait.

English Sacred Lyrics.

Sir Joshua Reynolds's Discourses. Edited by EDMUND GOSSE.

Selections from Milton's Prose Writings. Edited by ERNEST MYERS.

The Book of Psalms. Translated by the Rev. T. K. CHEYNE, M.A.

The Vicar of Wakefield. With Preface and Notes by AUSTIN DOBSON.

English Comic Dramatists. Edited by OSWALD CRAWFURD.

English Lyrics.

The Sonnets of John Milton. Edited by MARK PATTISON. With Portrait after Vertue.

Parchment Library—*continued.*

French Lyrics. Selected and Annotated by GEORGE SAINTSBURY. With a Miniature Frontispiece designed and etched by H. G. Glindoni.

Fables by Mr. John Gay. With Memoir by AUSTIN DOBSON, and an Etched Portrait from an unfinished Oil Sketch by Sir Godfrey Kneller.

Select Letters of Percy Bysshe Shelley. Edited, with an Introduction, by RICHARD GARNETT.

The Christian Year. Thoughts in Verse for the Sundays and Holy Days throughout the Year. With Miniature Portrait of the Rev. J. Keble, after a Drawing by G. Richmond, R.A.

Shakspere's Works. Complete in Twelve Volumes.

Eighteenth Century Essays. Selected and Edited by AUSTIN DOBSON. With a Miniature Frontispiece by R. Caldecott.

Q. Horati Flacci Opera. Edited by F. A. CORNISH, Assistant Master at Eton. With a Frontispiece after a design by L. Alma Tadema, etched by Leopold Lowenstam.

Edgar Allan Poe's Poems. With an Essay on his Poetry by ANDREW LANG, and a Frontispiece by Linley Sambourne.

Shakspere's Sonnets. Edited by EDWARD DOWDEN. With a Frontispiece etched by Leopold Lowenstam, after the Death Mask.

English Odes. Selected by EDMUND GOSSE. With Frontispiece on India paper by Hamo Thornycroft, A.R.A.

Of the Imitation of Christ. By THOMAS À KEMPIS. A revised Translation. With Frontispiece on India paper, from a Design by W. B. Richmond.

Poems: Selected from PERCY BYSSHE SHELLEY. Dedicated to Lady Shelley. With a Preface by RICHARD GARNETT and a Miniature Frontispiece.

*** The above volumes may also be had in a variety of leather bindings.

PARSLOE, Joseph.—**Our Railways.** Sketches, Historical and Descriptive. With Practical Information as to Fares and Rates, etc., and a Chapter on Railway Reform. Crown 8vo, 6*s.*

PASCAL, Blaise.—**The Thoughts of.** Translated from the Text of Auguste Molinier, by C. KEGAN PAUL. Large crown 8vo, with Frontispiece, printed on hand-made paper, parchment antique, or cloth, 12*s.*; vellum, 15*s.*

PAUL, Alexander.—**Short Parliaments.** A History of the National Demand for frequent General Elections. Small crown 8vo, 3*s.* 6*d.*

PAUL, C. Kegan.—**Biographical Sketches.** Printed on hand-made paper, bound in buckram. Second Edition. Crown 8vo, 7*s.* 6*d.*

PEARSON, Rev. S.—**Week-day Living.** A Book for Young Men and Women. Second Edition. Crown 8vo, 5*s.*

PESCHEL, Dr. Oscar.—**The Races of Man and their Geographical Distribution.** Second Edition. Large crown 8vo, 9*s.*

PHIPSON, E.—**The Animal Lore of Shakspeare's Time.** Including Quadrupeds, Birds, Reptiles, Fish and Insects. Large post 8vo, 9*s.*

PIDGEON, D.—**An Engineer's Holiday;** or, Notes of a Round Trip from Long. 0° to 0°. New and Cheaper Edition. Large crown 8vo, 7*s.* 6*d.*

Old World Questions and New World Answers. Second Edition. Large crown 8vo, 7*s.* 6*d.*

Plain Thoughts for Men. Eight Lectures delivered at Forester's Hall, Clerkenwell, during the London Mission, 1884. Crown 8vo, cloth, 1*s.* 6*d*; paper covers, 1*s.*

POE, Edgar Allan.—**Works of.** With an Introduction and a Memoir by RICHARD HENRY STODDARD. In 6 vols. With Frontispieces and Vignettes. Large crown 8vo, 6*s.* each.

POPE, J. Buckingham.—**Railway Rates and Radical Rule.** Trade Questions as Election Tests. Crown 8vo, 2*s.* 6*d.*

PRICE, Prof. Bonamy.—**Chapters on Practical Political Economy.** Being the Substance of Lectures delivered before the University of Oxford. New and Cheaper Edition. Large post 8vo, 5*s.*

Pulpit Commentary, The. (Old Testament Series.) Edited by the Rev. J. S. EXELL, M.A., and the Rev. Canon H. D. M. SPENCE.

Genesis. By the Rev. T. WHITELAW, M.A. With Homilies by the Very Rev. J. F. MONTGOMERY, D.D., Rev. Prof. R. A. REDFORD, M.A., LL.B., Rev. F. HASTINGS, Rev. W. ROBERTS, M.A. An Introduction to the Study of the Old Testament by the Venerable Archdeacon FARRAR, D.D., F.R.S.; and Introductions to the Pentateuch by the Right Rev. H. COTTERILL, D.D., and Rev. T. WHITELAW, M.A. Eighth Edition. 1 vol., 15*s.*

Exodus. By the Rev. Canon RAWLINSON. With Homilies by Rev. J. ORR, Rev. D. YOUNG, B.A., Rev. C. A. GOODHART, Rev. J. URQUHART, and the Rev. H. T. ROBJOHNS. Fourth Edition. 2 vols., 18*s.*

Leviticus. By the Rev. Prebendary MEYRICK, M.A. With Introductions by the Rev. R. COLLINS, Rev. Professor A. CAVE, and Homilies by Rev. Prof. REDFORD, LL.B., Rev. J. A. MACDONALD, Rev. W. CLARKSON, B.A., Rev. S. R. ALDRIDGE, LL.B., and Rev. MCCHEYNE EDGAR Fourth Edition. 15*s.*

Pulpit Commentary, The—*continued.*

Numbers. By the Rev. R. WINTERBOTHAM, LL.B. With Homilies by the Rev. Professor W. BINNIE, D.D., Rev. E. S. PROUT, M.A., Rev. D. YOUNG, Rev. J. WAITE, and an Introduction by the Rev. THOMAS WHITELAW, M.A. Fourth Edition. 15*s.*

Deuteronomy. By the Rev. W. L. ALEXANDER, D.D. With Homilies by Rev. C. CLEMANCE, D.D., Rev. J. ORR, B.D., Rev. R. M. EDGAR, M.A., Rev. D. DAVIES, M.A. Fourth edition. 15*s.*

Joshua. By Rev. J. J. LIAS, M.A. With Homilies by Rev. S. R. ALDRIDGE, LL.B., Rev. R. GLOVER, REV. E. DE PRESSENSÉ, D.D., Rev. J. WAITE, B.A., Rev. W. F. ADENEY, M.A.; and an Introduction by the Rev. A. PLUMMER, M.A. Fifth Edition. 12*s.* 6*d.*

Judges and Ruth. By the Bishop of Bath and Wells, and Rev. J. MORISON, D.D. With Homilies by Rev. A. F. MUIR, M.A., Rev. W. F. ADENEY, M.A., Rev. W. M. STATHAM, and Rev. Professor J. THOMSON, M.A. Fourth Edition. 10*s.* 6*d.*

1 Samuel. By the Very Rev. R. P. SMITH, D.D. With Homilies by Rev. DONALD FRASER, D.D., Rev. Prof. CHAPMAN, and Rev. B. DALE. Sixth Edition. 15*s.*

1 Kings. By the Rev. JOSEPH HAMMOND, LL.B. With Homilies by the Rev. E. DE PRESSENSÉ, D.D., Rev. J. WAITE, B.A., Rev. A. ROWLAND, LL.B., Rev. J. A. MACDONALD, and Rev. J. URQUHART. Fourth Edition. 15*s.*

1 Chronicles. By the Rev. Prof. P. C. BARKER, M.A., LL.B. With Homilies by Rev. Prof. J. R. THOMSON, M.A., Rev. R. TUCK, B.A., Rev. W. CLARKSON, B.A., Rev. F. WHITFIELD, M.A., and Rev. RICHARD GLOVER. 15*s.*

Ezra, Nehemiah, and Esther. By Rev. Canon G. RAWLINSON, M.A. With Homilies by Rev. Prof. J. R. THOMSON, M.A., Rev. Prof. R. A. REDFORD, LL.B., M.A., Rev. W. S. LEWIS, M.A., Rev. J. A. MACDONALD, Rev. A. MACKENNAL, B.A., Rev. W. CLARKSON, B.A., Rev. F. HASTINGS, Rev. W. DINWIDDIE, LL.B., Rev. Prof. ROWLANDS, B.A., Rev. G. WOOD, B.A., Rev. Prof. P. C. BARKER, M.A., LL.B., and the Rev. J. S. EXELL, M.A. Sixth Edition. 1 vol., 12*s.* 6*d.*

Jeremiah. (Vol. I.) By the Rev. T. K. CHEYNE, M.A. With Homilies by the Rev. W. F. ADENEY, M.A., Rev. A. F. MUIR, M.A., Rev. S. CONWAY, B.A., Rev. J. WAITE, B.A., and Rev. D. YOUNG, B.A. Second Edition. 15*s.*

Jeremiah (Vol. II.) **and Lamentations.** By Rev. T. K. CHEYNE, M.A. With Homilies by Rev. Prof. J. R. THOMSON, M.A., Rev. W. F. ADENEY, M.A., Rev. A. F. MUIR, M.A., Rev. S. CONWAY, B.A., Rev. D. YOUNG, B.A. 15*s.*

Pulpit Commentary, The. (New Testament Series.)

St. Mark. By Very Rev. E. BICKERSTETH, D.D., Dean of Lichfield. With Homilies by Rev. Prof. THOMSON, M.A., Rev. Prof. GIVEN, M.A., Rev. Prof. JOHNSON, M.A., Rev. A. ROWLAND, B.A., LL.B., Rev. A. MUIR, and Rev. R. GREEN. Fourth Edition. 2 vols., 21*s.*

The Acts of the Apostles. By the Bishop of Bath and Wells. With Homilies by Rev. Prof. P. C. BARKER, M.A., LL.B., Rev. Prof. E. JOHNSON, M.A., Rev. Prof. R. A. REDFORD, M.A., Rev. R. TUCK, B.A., Rev. W. CLARKSON, B.A. Second Edition. 2 vols., 21*s.*

I. Corinthians. By the Ven. Archdeacon FARRAR, D.D. With Homilies by Rev. Ex-Chancellor LIPSCOMB, LL.D., Rev. DAVID THOMAS, D.D., Rev. D. FRASER, D.D., Rev. Prof. J. R. THOMSON, M.A., Rev. J. WAITE, B.A., Rev. R. TUCK, B.A., Rev. E. HURNDALL, M.A., and Rev. H. BREMNER, B.D. Second Edition. Price 15*s.*

II. Corinthians and Galatians. By the Ven. Archdeacon FARRAR, D.D., and Rev. Preb. E. HUXTABLE. With Homilies by Rev. Ex-Chancellor LIPSCOMB, LL.D., Rev. DAVID THOMAS, D.D., Rev. DONALD FRASER, D.D., Rev. R. TUCK, B.A., Rev. E. HURNDALL, M.A., Rev. Prof. J. R. THOMSON, M.A., Rev. R. FINLAYSON, B.A., Rev. W. F. ADENEY, M.A., Rev. R. M. EDGAR, M.A., and Rev. T. CROSKERRY, D.D. Price 21*s.*

Ephesians, Phillipians, and Colossians. By the Rev. Prof. W. G. BLACKIE, D.D., Rev. B. C. CAFFIN, M.A., and Rev. G. G. FINDLAY, B.A. With Homilies by Rev. D. THOMAS, D.D., Rev. R. M. EDGAR, M.A., Rev. R. FINLAYSON, B.A., Rev. W. F. ADENEY, M.A., Rev. Prof. T. CROSKERRY, D.D., Rev. E. S. PROUT, M.A., Rev. Canon VERNON HUTTON, and Rev. U. R. THOMAS, D.D. Price 21*s.*

PUNCHARD, E. G., D.D.—**Christ of Contention.** Three Essays. Fcap. 8vo, 2*s.*

PUSEY, Dr.—**Sermons for the Church's Seasons from Advent to Trinity.** Selected from the Published Sermons of the late EDWARD BOUVERIE PUSEY, D.D. Crown 8vo, 5*s.*

RANKE, Leopold von.—**Universal History.** The oldest Historical Group of Nations and the Greeks. Edited by G. W. PROTHERO. Demy 8vo, 16*s.*

Realities of the Future Life. Small crown 8vo, 1*s.* 6*d.*

RENDELL, J. M.—**Concise Handbook of the Island of Madeira.** With Plan of Funchal and Map of the Island. Fcap. 8vo, 1*s.* 6*d.*

REYNOLDS, Rev. J. W.—**The Supernatural in Nature.** A Verification by Free Use of Science. Third Edition, Revised and Enlarged. Demy 8vo, 14*s.*

REYNOLDS, Rev. J. W.—continued.

The Mystery of Miracles. Third and Enlarged Edition. Crown 8vo, 6*s.*

The Mystery of the Universe; Our Common Faith. Demy 8vo, 14*s.*

RIBOT, Prof. Th.—**Heredity:** A Psychological Study on its Phenomena, its Laws, its Causes, and its Consequences. Second Edition. Large crown 8vo, 9*s.*

RIMMER, William, M.D.—**Art Anatomy.** A Portfolio of 81 Plates. Folio, 70*s.*, nett.

ROBERTSON, The late Rev. F. W., M.A.—**Life and Letters of.** Edited by the Rev. STOPFORD BROOKE, M.A.

I. Two vols., uniform with the Sermons. With Steel Portrait. Crown 8vo, 7*s.* 6*d.*

II. Library Edition, in Demy 8vo, with Portrait. 12*s.*

III. A Popular Edition, in 1 vol. Crown 8vo, 6*s.*

Sermons. Four Series. Small crown 8vo, 3*s.* 6*d.* each.

The Human Race, and other Sermons. Preached at Cheltenham, Oxford, and Brighton. New and Cheaper Edition. Small crown 8vo, 3*s.* 6*d.*

Notes on Genesis. New and Cheaper Edition. Small crown 8vo, 3*s.* 6*d.*

Expository Lectures on St. Paul's Epistles to the Corinthians. A New Edition. Small crown 8vo, 5*s.*

Lectures and Addresses, with other Literary Remains. A New Edition. Small crown 8vo, 5*s.*

An Analysis of Tennyson's "In Memoriam." (Dedicated by Permission to the Poet-Laureate.) Fcap. 8vo, 2*s.*

The Education of the Human Race. Translated from the German of GOTTHOLD EPHRAIM LESSING. Fcap. 8vo, 2*s.* 6*d.*

The above Works can also be had, bound in half morocco.

*** A Portrait of the late Rev. F. W. Robertson, mounted for framing, can be had, 2*s.* 6*d.*

ROMANES, G. J.—**Mental Evolution in Animals.** With a Posthumous Essay on Instinct by CHARLES DARWIN, F.R.S. Demy 8vo, 12*s.*

Rosmini's Origin of Ideas. Translated from the Fifth Italian Edition of the Nuovo Saggio *Sull' origine delle idee.* 3 vols. Demy 8vo, cloth, 16*s.* each.

Rosmini's Psychology. 3 vols. Demy 8vo. [Vols. I. and II. now ready, 16*s.* each.

Rosmini's Philosophical System. Translated, with a Sketch of the Author's Life, Bibliography, Introduction, and Notes by THOMAS DAVIDSON. Demy 8vo, 16*s.*

RULE, Martin, M.A.—**The Life and Times of St. Anselm, Archbishop of Canterbury and Primate of the Britains.** 2 vols. Demy 8vo, 32*s.*

SAMUEL, Sydney M.—**Jewish Life in the East.** Small crown 8vo, 3*s.* 6*d.*

SARTORIUS, Ernestine.—**Three Months in the Soudan.** With 11 Full-page Illustrations. Demy 8vo, 14*s.*

SAYCE, Rev. Archibald Henry.—**Introduction to the Science of Language.** 2 vols. Second Edition. Large post 8vo, 21*s.*

SCOONES, W. Baptiste.—**Four Centuries of English Letters:** A Selection of 350 Letters by 150 Writers, from the Period of the Paston Letters to the Present Time. Third Edition. Large crown 8vo, 6*s.*

SÉE, PROF. GERMAIN.—**Bacillary Phthisis of the Lungs.** Translated and edited for English Practitioners by WILLIAM HENRY WEDDELL, M.R.C.S. Demy 8vo, 10*s.* 6*d.*

SHILLITO, Rev. Joseph.—**Womanhood:** its Duties, Temptations, and Privileges. A Book for Young Women. Third Edition. Crown 8vo, 3*s.* 6*d.*

SIDNEY, Algernon.—**A Review.** By GERTRUDE M. IRELAND BLACKBURNE. Crown 8vo, 6*s.*

Sister Augustine, Superior of the Sisters of Charity at the St. Johannis Hospital at Bonn. Authorised Translation by HANS THARAU, from the German "Memorials of AMALIE VON LASAULX." Cheap Edition. Large crown 8vo, 4*s.* 6*d.*

SKINNER, James.—**A Memoir.** By the Author of "Charles Lowder." With a Preface by the Rev. Canon CARTER, and Portrait. Large crown, 7*s.* 6*d.*

*** Also a cheap Edition. With Portrait. Crown 8vo, 3*s.* 6*d.*

SMITH, Edward, M.D., LL.B., F.R.S.—**Tubercular Consumption in its Early and Remediable Stages.** Second Edition. Crown 8vo, 6*s.*

SMITH, Sir W. Cusack, Bart.—**Our War Ships.** A Naval Essay. Crown 8vo, 5*s.*

Spanish Mystics. By the Editor of "Many Voices." Crown 8vo, 5*s.*

Specimens of English Prose Style from Malory to Macaulay. Selected and Annotated, with an Introductory Essay, by GEORGE SAINTSBURY. Large crown 8vo, printed on hand-made paper, parchment antique or cloth, 12*s.*; vellum, 15*s.*

SPEDDING, James.—**Reviews and Discussions, Literary, Political, and Historical not relating to Bacon.** Demy 8vo, 12*s.* 6*d.*

Evenings with a Reviewer; or, Macaulay and Bacon. With a Prefatory Notice by G. S. VENABLES, Q.C. 2 vols. Demy 8vo, 18*s.*

STAPFER, Paul.—**Shakespeare and Classical Antiquity:** Greek and Latin Antiquity as presented in Shakespeare's Plays. Translated by EMILY J. CAREY. Large post 8vo, 12*s.*

STATHAM, F. Reginald.—**Free Thought and Truth Thought.** A Contribution to an Existing Argument. Crown 8vo, 6*s.*

STEVENSON, Rev. W. F.—**Hymns for the Church and Home.** Selected and Edited by the Rev. W. FLEMING STEVENSON.

The Hymn Book consists of Three Parts:—I. For Public Worship.—II. For Family and Private Worship.—III. For Children. SMALL EDITION. Cloth limp, 10*d.*; cloth boards, 1*s.* LARGE TYPE EDITION. Cloth limp, 1*s.* 3*d.*; cloth boards, 1*s.* 6*d.*

Stray Papers on Education, and Scenes from School Life. By B. H. Second Edition. Small crown 8vo, 3*s.* 6*d.*

STREATFEILD, Rev. G. S., M.A.—**Lincolnshire and the Danes.** Large crown 8vo, 7*s.* 6*d.*

STRECKER-WISLICENUS.—**Organic Chemistry.** Translated and Edited, with Extensive Additions, by W. R. HODGKINSON, Ph.D., and A. J. GREENAWAY, F.I.C. Second and cheaper Edition. Demy 8vo, 12*s.* 6*d.*

Suakin, 1885; being a Sketch of the Campaign of this year. By an Officer who was there. Crown 8vo, 2*s.* 6*d.*

SULLY, James, M.A.—**Pessimism: a History and a Criticism.** Second Edition. Demy 8vo, 14*s.*

Sunshine and Sea. A Yachting Visit to the Channel Islands and Coast of Brittany. With Frontispiece from a Photograph and 24 Illustrations. Crown 8vo, 6*s.*

SWEDENBORG, Eman.—**De Cultu et Amore Dei ubi Agitur de Telluris ortu, Paradiso et Vivario, tum de Primogeniti Seu Adami Nativitate Infantia, et Amore.** Crown 8vo, 6*s.*

On the Worship and Love of God. Treating of the Birth of the Earth, Paradise, and the Abode of Living Creatures. Translated from the original Latin. Crown 8vo, 7*s.* 6*d.*

TACITUS.—**The Agricola.** A Translation. Small crown 8vo, 2*s.* 6*d.*

TAYLOR, Rev. Isaac.—**The Alphabet.** An Account of the Origin and Development of Letters. With numerous Tables and Facsimiles. 2 vols. Demy 8vo, 36*s.*

TAYLOR, Jeremy.—**The Marriage Ring.** With Preface, Notes, and Appendices. Edited by FRANCIS BURDETT MONEY COUTTS. Small crown 8vo, 2*s.* 6*d.*

TAYLOR, Sedley.—**Profit Sharing between Capital and Labour.** To which is added a Memorandum on the Industrial Partnership at the Whitwood Collieries, by ARCHIBALD and HENRY BRIGGS, with remarks by SEDLEY TAYLOR. Crown 8vo, 2*s.* 6*d.*

"They Might Have Been Together Till the Last." An Essay on Marriage, and the position of Women in England. Small crown 8vo, 2*s.*

Thirty Thousand Thoughts. Edited by the Rev. CANON SPENCE, Rev. J. S. EXELL, and Rev. CHARLES NEIL. 6 vols. Super royal 8vo.

[Vols. I.–IV. now ready, 16*s.* each.

THOM, J. Hamilton.—**Laws of Life after the Mind of Christ.** Second Edition. Crown 8vo, 7*s.* 6*d.*

TIPPLE, Rev. S. A.—**Sunday Mornings at Norwood.** Prayers and Sermons. Crown 8vo, 6*s.*

TODHUNTER, Dr. J.—**A Study of Shelley.** Crown 8vo, 7*s.*

TOLSTOI, Count Leo.—**Christ's Christianity.** Translated from the Russian. Large Crown 8vo, 7*s.* 6*d.*

TRANT, William.—**Trade Unions: Their Origin, Objects, and Efficacy.** Small crown 8vo, 1*s.* 6*d.*; paper covers, 1*s.*

TREMENHEERE, Hugh Seymour, C.B.—**A Manual of the Principles of Government,** as set forth by the Authorities of Ancient and Modern Times. New and Enlarged Edition. Crown 8vo, 3*s.* 6*d.* Cheap Edition, limp cloth, 1*s.*

TUKE, Daniel Hack, M.D., F.R.C.P.—**Chapters in the History of the Insane in the British Isles.** With Four Illustrations. Large crown 8vo, 12*s.*

TWINING, Louisa.—**Workhouse Visiting and Management during Twenty-Five Years.** Small crown 8vo, 2*s.*

TYLER, J.—**The Mystery of Being: or, What Do We Know?** Small crown 8vo, 3*s.* 6*d.*

VAUGHAN, H. Halford.—**New Readings and Renderings of Shakespeare's Tragedies.** Vols. I. and II. Demy 8vo, 12*s.* 6*d.* each.

VILLARI, Professor.—**Niccolò Machiavelli and his Times.** Translated by LINDA VILLARI. 4 vols. Large post 8vo, 48*s.*

VILLIERS, The Right Hon. C. P.—**Free Trade Speeches of.** With Political Memoir. Edited by a Member of the Cobden Club. 2 vols. With Portrait. Demy 8vo, 25*s.*

*** People's Edition. 1 vol. Crown 8vo, limp cloth, 2*s.* 6*d.*

VOGT, Lieut.-Col. Hermann.—**The Egyptian War of 1882.** A translation. With Map and Plans. Large crown 8vo, 6*s.*

VOLCKXSOM, E. W. v.—**Catechism of Elementary Modern Chemistry.** Small crown 8vo, 3*s.*

VYNER, Lady Mary.—**Every Day a Portion.** Adapted from the Bible and the Prayer Book, for the Private Devotion of those living in Widowhood. Collected and Edited by Lady Mary Vyner. Square crown 8vo, 5*s.*

WALDSTEIN, Charles, Ph.D.—**The Balance of Emotion and Intellect;** an Introductory Essay to the Study of Philosophy. Crown 8vo, 6*s.*

WALLER, Rev. C. B.—**The Apocalypse,** reviewed under the Light of the Doctrine of the Unfolding Ages, and the Restitution of All Things. Demy 8vo, 12*s.*

The Bible Record of Creation viewed in its Letter and Spirit. Two Sermons preached at St. Paul's Church, Woodford Bridge. Crown 8vo, 1*s.* 6*d.*

WALPOLE, Chas. George.—**A Short History of Ireland from the Earliest Times to the Union with Great Britain.** With 5 Maps and Appendices. Second Edition. Crown 8vo, 6*s.*

WARD, William George, Ph.D.—**Essays on the Philosophy of Theism.** Edited, with an Introduction, by WILFRID WARD. 2 vols. Demy 8vo, 21*s.*

WARD, Wilfrid.—**The Wish to Believe.** A Discussion Concerning the Temper of Mind in which a reasonable Man should undertake Religious Inquiry. Small crown 8vo, 5*s.*

WARTER, J. W.—**An Old Shropshire Oak.** 2 vols. Demy 8vo, 28*s.*

WEDDERBURN, Sir David, Bart., M.P.—**Life of.** Compiled from his Journals and Writings by his sister, Mrs. E. H. PERCIVAL. With etched Portrait, and facsimiles of Pencil Sketches. Demy 8vo, 14*s.*

WEDMORE, Frederick.—**The Masters of Genre Painting.** With Sixteen Illustrations. Post 8vo, 7*s.* 6*d.*

What to Do and How to Do It. A Manual of the Law affecting the Housing and Sanitary Condition of Londoners, with special Reference to the Dwellings of the Poor. Issued by the Sanitary Laws Enforcement Society. Demy 8vo, 1*s.*

WHITE, R. E.—Recollections of Woolwich during the Crimean War and Indian Mutiny, and of the Ordnance and War Departments; together with complete Lists of Past and Present Officials of the Royal Arsenal, etc. Crown 8vo, 2*s.* 6*d.*

WHITNEY, Prof. William Dwight.—**Essentials of English Grammar,** for the Use of Schools. Second Edition. Crown 8vo, 3*s.* 6*d.*

WHITWORTH, George Clifford.—**An Anglo-Indian Dictionary:** a Glossary of Indian Terms used in English, and of such English or other Non-Indian Terms as have obtained special meanings in India. Demy 8vo, cloth, 12*s.*

WILLIAMS, Rowland, D.D.—**Psalms, Litanies, Counsels, and Collects for Devout Persons.** Edited by his Widow. New and Popular Edition. Crown 8vo, 3*s.* 6*d.*

Stray Thoughts from the Note Books of the late Rowland Williams, D.D. Edited by his Widow. Crown 8vo, 3*s.* 6*d.*

WILSON, Lieut.-Col. C. T.—**The Duke of Berwick, Marshal of France, 1702–1734.** Demy 8vo, 15*s.*

WILSON, Mrs. R. F.—**The Christian Brothers.** Their Origin and Work. With a Sketch of the Life of their Founder, the Ven. JEAN BAPTISTE, de la Salle. Crown 8vo, 6*s.*

WOLTMANN, Dr, Alfred, and WOERMANN, Dr. Karl.—**History of Painting.** With numerous Illustrations. Vol. I. Painting in Antiquity and the Middle Ages. Medium 8vo, 28*s.*, bevelled boards, gilt leaves, 30*s.* Vol. II. The Painting of the Renascence.

YOUMANS, Eliza A.—**First Book of Botany.** Designed to Cultivate the Observing Powers of Children. With 300 Engravings. New and Cheaper Edition. Crown 8vo, 2*s.* 6*d.*

YOUMANS, Edward L., M.D.—**A Class Book of Chemistry,** on the Basis of the New System. With 200 Illustrations. Crown 8vo, 5*s.*

THE INTERNATIONAL SCIENTIFIC SERIES.

I. **Forms of Water:** a Familiar Exposition of the Origin and Phenomena of Glaciers. By J. Tyndall, LL.D., F.R.S. With 25 Illustrations. Eighth Edition. Crown 8vo, 5*s.*

II. **Physics and Politics;** or, Thoughts on the Application of the Principles of "Natural Selection" and "Inheritance" to Political Society. By Walter Bagehot. Seventh Edition. Crown 8vo, 4*s.*

III. **Foods.** By Edward Smith, M.D., LL.B., F.R.S. With numerous Illustrations. Eighth Edition. Crown 8vo, 5*s.*

IV. **Mind and Body:** the Theories of their Relation. By Alexander Bain, LL.D. With Four Illustrations. Seventh Edition. Crown 8vo, 4*s.*

V. **The Study of Sociology.** By Herbert Spencer. Eleventh Edition. Crown 8vo, 5*s.*

VI. **On the Conservation of Energy.** By Balfour Stewart, M.A., LL.D., F.R.S. With 14 Illustrations. Sixth Edition. Crown 8vo, 5*s.*

VII. **Animal Locomotion;** or Walking, Swimming, and Flying. By J. B. Pettigrew, M.D., F.R.S., etc. With 130 Illustrations. Third Edition. Crown 8vo, 5*s.*

VIII. **Responsibility in Mental Disease.** By Henry Maudsley, M.D. Fourth Edition. Crown 8vo, 5*s.*

IX. **The New Chemistry.** By Professor J. P. Cooke. With 31 Illustrations. Eighth Edition, remodelled and enlarged. Crown 8vo, 5*s.*

X. **The Science of Law.** By Professor Sheldon Amos. Sixth Edition Crown 8vo, 5*s.*

XI. **Animal Mechanism**: a Treatise on Terrestrial and Aerial Locomotion. By Professor E. J. Marey. With 117 Illustrations. Third Edition. Crown 8vo, 5*s*.

XII. **The Doctrine of Descent and Darwinism.** By Professor Oscar Schmidt. With 26 Illustrations. Sixth Edition. Crown 8vo, 5*s*.

XIII. **The History of the Conflict between Religion and Science.** By J. W. Draper, M.D., LL.D. Nineteenth Edition. Crown 8vo, 5*s*.

XIV. **Fungi**: their Nature, Influences, Uses, etc. By M. C. Cooke, M.D., LL.D. Edited by the Rev. M. J. Berkeley, M.A., F.L.S. With numerous Illustrations. Third Edition. Crown 8vo, 5*s*.

XV. **The Chemical Effects of Light and Photography.** By Dr. Hermann Vogel. With 100 Illustrations. Fourth Edition. Crown 8vo, 5*s*.

XVI. **The Life and Growth of Language.** By Professor William Dwight Whitney. Fourth Edition. Crown 8vo, 5*s*.

XVII. **Money and the Mechanism of Exchange.** By W. Stanley Jevons, M.A., F.R.S. Sixth Edition. Crown 8vo, 5*s*.

XVIII. **The Nature of Light.** With a General Account of Physical Optics. By Dr. Eugene Lommel. With 188 Illustrations and a Table of Spectra in Chromo-lithography. Third Edition. Crown 8vo, 5*s*.

XIX. **Animal Parasites and Messmates.** By P. J. Van Beneden. With 83 Illustrations. Third Edition. Crown 8vo, 5*s*.

XX. **Fermentation.** By Professor Schützenberger. With 28 Illustrations. Fourth Edition. Crown 8vo, 5*s*.

XXI. **The Five Senses of Man.** By Professor Bernstein. With 91 Illustrations. Fourth Edition. Crown 8vo, 5*s*.

XXII. **The Theory of Sound in its Relation to Music.** By Professor Pietro Blaserna. With numerous Illustrations. Third Edition. Crown 8vo, 5*s*.

XXIII. **Studies in Spectrum Analysis.** By J. Norman Lockyer, F.R.S. With six photographic Illustrations of Spectra, and numerous engravings on Wood. Third Edition. Crown 8vo, 6*s*. 6*d*.

XXIV. **A History of the Growth of the Steam Engine.** By Professor R. H. Thurston. With numerous Illustrations. Third Edition. Crown 8vo, 6*s*. 6*d*.

XXV. **Education as a Science.** By Alexander Bain, LL.D. Fifth Edition. Crown 8vo, 5*s*.

XXVI. **The Human Species.** By Professor A. de Quatrefages. Third Edition. Crown 8vo, 5*s*.

XXVII. **Modern Chromatics.** With Applications to Art and Industry. By Ogden N. Rood. With 130 original Illustrations. Second Edition. Crown 8vo, 5*s*.

XXVIII. **The Crayfish:** an Introduction to the Study of Zoology. By Professor T. H. Huxley. With 82 Illustrations. Fourth Edition. Crown 8vo, 5*s*.

XXIX. **The Brain as an Organ of Mind.** By H. Charlton Bastian, M.D. With numerous Illustrations. Third Edition. Crown 8vo, 5*s*.

XXX. **The Atomic Theory.** By Prof. Wurtz. Translated by G. Cleminshaw, F.C.S. Fourth Edition. Crown 8vo, 5*s*.

XXXI. **The Natural Conditions of Existence as they affect Animal Life.** By Karl Semper. With 2 Maps and 106 Woodcuts. Third Edition. Crown 8vo, 5*s*.

XXXII. **General Physiology of Muscles and Nerves.** By Prof. J. Rosenthal. Third Edition. With Illustrations. Crown 8vo, 5*s*.

XXXIII. **Sight:** an Exposition of the Principles of Monocular and Binocular Vision. By Joseph le Conte, LL.D. Second Edition. With 132 Illustrations. Crown 8vo, 5*s*.

XXXIV. **Illusions:** a Psychological Study. By James Sully. Second Edition. Crown 8vo, 5*s*.

XXXV. **Volcanoes: what they are and what they teach.** By Professor J. W. Judd, F.R.S. With 92 Illustrations on Wood. Third Edition. Crown 8vo, 5*s*.

XXXVI. **Suicide:** an Essay on Comparative Moral Statistics. By Prof. H. Morselli. Second Edition. With Diagrams. Crown 8vo, 5*s*.

XXXVII. **The Brain and its Functions.** By J. Luys. With Illustrations. Second Edition. Crown 8vo, 5*s*.

XXXVIII. **Myth and Science:** an Essay. By Tito Vignoli. Second Edition. Crown 8vo, 5*s*.

XXXIX. **The Sun.** By Professor Young. With Illustrations. Second Edition. Crown 8vo, 5*s*.

XL. **Ants, Bees, and Wasps:** a Record of Observations on the Habits of the Social Hymenoptera. By Sir John Lubbock, Bart., M.P. With 5 Chromo-lithographic Illustrations. Seventh Edition. Crown 8vo, 5*s*.

XLI. **Animal Intelligence.** By G. J. Romanes, LL.D., F.R.S. Third Edition. Crown 8vo, 5*s*.

XLII. **The Concepts and Theories of Modern Physics.** By J. B. Stallo. Third Edition. Crown 8vo, 5*s*.

XLIII. **Diseases of the Memory**; An Essay in the Positive Psychology. By Prof. Th. Ribot. Second Edition. Crown 8vo, 5*s*.

XLIV. **Man before Metals.** By N. Joly, with 148 Illustrations. Third Edition. Crown 8vo, 5*s*.

XLV. **The Science of Politics.** By Prof. Sheldon Amos. Third Edition. Crown 8vo, 5*s*.

XLVI. **Elementary Meteorology.** By Robert H. Scott. Third Edition. With Numerous Illustrations. Crown 8vo, 5*s*.

XLVII. **The Organs of Speech and their Application in the Formation of Articulate Sounds.** By Georg Hermann Von Meyer. With 47 Woodcuts. Crown 8vo, 5*s*.

XLVIII. **Fallacies.** A View of Logic from the Practical Side. By Alfred Sidgwick. Crown 8vo, 5*s*.

XLIX. **Origin of Cultivated Plants.** By Alphonse de Candolle. Crown 8vo, 5*s*.

L. **Jelly-Fish, Star-Fish, and Sea-Urchins.** Being a Research on Primitive Nervous Systems. By G. J. Romanes. With Illustrations. Crown 8vo, 5*s*.

LI. **The Common Sense of the Exact Sciences.** By the late William Kingdon Clifford. Second Edition. With 100 Figures. Crown 8vo, 5*s*.

LII. **Physical Expression: Its Modes and Principles.** By Francis Warner, M.D., F.R.C.P. With 50 Illustrations. Crown 8vo, 5*s*.

LIII. **Anthropoid Apes.** By Robert Hartmann. With 63 Illustrations. Crown 8vo, 5*s*.

LIV. **The Mammalia in their Relation to Primeval Times.** By Oscar Schmidt. With 51 Woodcuts. Crown 8vo, 5*s*.

LV. **Comparative Literature.** By H. Macaulay Posnett, LL.D. Crown 8vo, 5*s*.

MILITARY WORKS.

BARRINGTON, Capt. J. T.—**England on the Defensive**; or, the Problem of Invasion Critically Examined. Large crown 8vo, with Map, 7*s*. 6*d*.

BRACKENBURY, Col. C. B., R.A.—**Military Handbooks for Regimental Officers.**

I. **Military Sketching and Reconnaissance.** By Col. F. J. Hutchison and Major H. G. MacGregor. Fourth Edition. With 15 Plates. Small crown 8vo, 4*s*.

II. **The Elements of Modern Tactics Practically applied to English Formations.** By Lieut.-Col. Wilkinson Shaw. Fifth Edition. With 25 Plates and Maps. Small crown 8vo, 9*s*.

Military Handbooks—*continued.*

III. Field Artillery. Its Equipment, Organization and Tactics. By Major Sisson C. Pratt, R.A. With 12 Plates. Second Edition. Small crown 8vo, 6*s.*

IV. The Elements of Military Administration. First Part: Permanent System of Administration. By Major J. W. Buxton. Small crown 8vo. 7*s.* 6*d.*

V. Military Law: Its Procedure and Practice. By Major Sisson C. Pratt, R.A. Second Edition. Small crown 8vo, 4*s.* 6*d.*

VI. Cavalry in Modern War. By Col. F. Chenevix Trench. Small crown 8vo, 6*s.*

VII. Field Works. Their Technical Construction and Tactical Application. By the Editor, Col. C. B. Brackenbury, R.A. Small crown 8vo.

BROOKE, Major, C. K.—**A System of Field Training.** Small crown 8vo, cloth limp, 2*s.*

CLERY, C., Lieut.-Col.—**Minor Tactics.** With 26 Maps and Plans. Seventh Edition, Revised. Crown 8vo, 9*s.*

COLVILE, Lieut.-Col. C. F.—**Military Tribunals.** Sewed, 2*s.* 6*d.*

CRAUFURD, Capt. H. J.—**Suggestions for the Military Training of a Company of Infantry.** Crown 8vo, 1*s.* 6*d.*

HAMILTON, Capt. Ian, A.D.C.—**The Fighting of the Future.** 1*s.*

HARRISON, Col. R.—**The Officer's Memorandum Book for Peace and War.** Fourth Edition, Revised throughout. Oblong 32mo, red basil, with pencil, 3*s.* 6*d.*

Notes on Cavalry Tactics, Organisation, etc. By a Cavalry Officer. With Diagrams. Demy 8vo, 12*s.*

PARR, Capt. H. Hallam, C.M.G.—**The Dress, Horses, and Equipment of Infantry and Staff Officers.** Crown 8vo, 1*s.*

SCHAW, Col. H.—**The Defence and Attack of Positions and Localities.** Third Edition, Revised and Corrected. Crown 8vo, 3*s.* 6*d.*

WILKINSON, H. Spenser, Capt. 20th Lancashire R.V.—**Citizen Soldiers.** Essays towards the Improvement of the Volunteer Force. Crown 8vo, 2*s.* 6*d.*

POETRY.

ADAM OF ST. VICTOR.—**The Liturgical Poetry of Adam of St. Victor.** From the text of GAUTIER. With Translations into English in the Original Metres, and Short Explanatory Notes, by DIGBY S. WRANGHAM, M.A. 3 vols. Crown 8vo, printed on hand-made paper, boards, 21*s.*

AUCHMUTY, A. C.—**Poems of English Heroism**: From Brunanburh to Lucknow; from Athelstan to Albert. Small crown 8vo, 1*s.* 6*d.*

BARNES, William.—**Poems of Rural Life, in the Dorset Dialect.** New Edition, complete in one vol. Crown 8vo, 8*s.* 6*d.*

BAYNES, Rev. Canon H. R.—**Home Songs for Quiet Hours.** Fourth and Cheaper Edition. Fcap. 8vo, cloth, 2*s.* 6*d.*

BERANGER.—**A Selection from his Songs.** Translated by W. TOYNBEE. Small crown, 8vo.

Bertha: a Story of Love. Crown 8vo, 3*s.* 6*d.*

BEVINGTON, L. S.—**Key Notes.** Small crown 8vo, 5*s.*

BLUNT, Wilfrid Scawen.—**The Wind and the Whirlwind.** Demy 8vo, 1*s.* 6*d.*

The Love Sonnets of Proteus. Fourth Edition, 18mo. Cloth extra, gilt top, 5*s.*

BOWEN, H. C., M.A.—**Simple English Poems.** English Literature for Junior Classes. In Four Parts. Parts I., II., and III., 6*d.* each, and Part IV., 1*s.* Complete, 3*s.*

BRYANT, W. C.—**Poems.** Cheap Edition, with Frontispiece. Small crown 8vo, 3*s.* 6*d.*

CAILLARD, Emma Marie.—**Charlotte Corday,** and other Poems. Small crown 8vo, 3*s.* 6*d.*

Calderon's Dramas: the Wonder-Working Magician—Life is a Dream—the Purgatory of St. Patrick. Translated by DENIS FLORENCE MACCARTHY. Post 8vo, 10*s.*

Camoens Lusiads.—Portuguese Text, with Translation by J. J. AUBERTIN. Second Edition. 2 vols. Crown 8vo, 12*s.*

CAMPBELL, Lewis.—**Sophocles.** The Seven Plays in English Verse Crown 8vo, 7*s.* 6*d.*

CERVANTES.—**Journey to Parnassus.** Spanish Text, with Translation into English Tercets, Preface, and Illustrative Notes, by JAMES Y. GIBSON. Crown 8vo, 12*s.*

Numantia: a Tragedy. Translated from the Spanish, with Introduction and Notes, by JAMES Y. GIBSON. Crown 8vo, printed on hand-made paper, 5*s.*

Chronicles of Christopher Columbus. A Poem in 12 Cantos. By M. D. C. Crown 8vo, 7*s.* 6*d.*

CLARKE, Mary Cowden.—**Honey from the Weed.** Verses. Crown 8vo, 7*s.*

COXHEAD, Ethel.—**Birds and Babies.** Imp. 16mo. With 33 Illustrations. Gilt, 2*s.* 6*d.*

DENNIS, J.—**English Sonnets.** Collected and Arranged by. Small crown 8vo, 2*s.* 6*d.*

DE VERE, Aubrey.—**Poetical Works.**

I. THE SEARCH AFTER PROSERPINE, etc. 6*s.*
II. THE LEGENDS OF ST. PATRICK, etc. 6*s.*
III. ALEXANDER THE GREAT, etc. 6*s.*

The Foray of Queen Meave, and other Legends of Ireland's Heroic Age. Small crown 8vo, 5*s.*

Legends of the Saxon Saints. Small crown 8vo, 6*s.*

DOBSON, Austin.—**Old World Idylls** and other Verses. Fifth Edition. 18mo, gilt top, 6*s.*

At the Sign of the Lyre. Elzevir 8vo, gilt top, 6*s.*

DOMET, Alfred.—**Ranolf and Amohia.** A Dream of Two Lives. New Edition, Revised. 2 vols. Crown 8vo, 12*s.*

Dorothy: a Country Story in Elegiac Verse. With Preface. Demy 8vo, 5*s.*

DOWDEN, Edward, LL.D.—**Shakspere's Sonnets.** With Introduction and Notes. Large post 8vo, 7*s.* 6*d.*

Dulce Cor: being the Poems of Ford Berêton. With Two Illustrations. Crown 8vo.

DUTT, Toru.—**A Sheaf Gleaned in French Fields.** New Edition. Demy 8vo, 10*s.* 6*d.*

Ancient Ballads and Legends of Hindustan. With an Introductory Memoir by EDMUND GOSSE. Second Edition, 18mo. Cloth extra, gilt top, 5*s.*

EDWARDS, Miss Betham.—**Poems.** Small crown 8vo, 3*s.* 6*d.*

EGAN, Maurice Francis.—**Songs and Sonnets;** and **Carmina,** by CONDÉ BENOIST PALLEN. Small crown 8vo, 1*s.* 6*d.*

ELDRYTH, Maud.—**Margaret,** and other Poems. Small crown 8vo, 3*s.* 6*d.*

All Soul's Eve, "No God," and other Poems. Fcap. 8vo, 3*s.* 6*d.*

ELLIOTT, Ebenezer, The Corn Law Rhymer.—**Poems.** Edited by his son, the Rev. EDWIN ELLIOTT, of St. John's, Antigua. 2 vols. Crown 8vo, 18*s.*

English Verse. Edited by W. J. LINTON and R. H. STODDARD. 5 vols. Crown 8vo, cloth, 5*s.* each.

I. CHAUCER TO BURNS.
II. TRANSLATIONS.
III. LYRICS OF THE NINETEENTH CENTURY.
IV. DRAMATIC SCENES AND CHARACTERS.
V. BALLADS AND ROMANCES.

ENIS.—**Gathered Leaves.** Small crown 8vo, 3*s.* 6*d.*

EVANS, Anne.—**Poems and Music.** With Memorial Preface by ANN THACKERAY RITCHIE. Large crown 8vo, 7*s.*

FERGUSON, Tom.—**Ballads and Dreams.** Crown 8vo, 5*s.*

FORSTER, the late William.—**Midas.** Crown 8vo, 5*s.*

GOODCHILD, John A.—**Somnia Medici.** Two series. Small crown 8vo, 5*s.* each.

GOSSE, Edmund W.—**New Poems.** Crown 8vo, 7*s.* 6*d.*

Firdausi in Exile, and other Poems. Elzevir 8vo, gilt top, 6*s.*

GRINDROD, Charles.—**Plays from English History.** Crown 8vo, 7*s.* 6*d.*

The Stranger's Story, and his Poem, **The Lament of Love: An Episode of the Malvern Hills.** Small crown 8vo, 2*s.* 6*d.*

GURNEY, Rev. Alfred.—**The Vision of the Eucharist,** and other Poems. Crown 8vo, 5*s.*

A Christmas Faggot. Small crown 8vo, 5*s.*

HENRY, Daniel, Junr.—**Under a Fool's Cap.** Songs. Crown 8vo, cloth, bevelled boards, 5*s.*

HEYWOOD, J. C.—**Herodias,** a Dramatic Poem. New Edition, Revised. Small crown 8vo, 5*s.*

Antonius. A Dramatic Poem. New Edition, Revised. Small crown 8vo, 5*s.*

HICKEY, E. H.—**A Sculptor,** and other Poems. Small crown 8vo, 5*s.*

HOLE, W. G.—**Procris,** and other Poems. Fcap. 8vo, 3*s.* 6*d.*

HONEYWOOD, Patty.—**Poems.** Dedicated (by permission) to Lord Wolseley, G.C.B., etc. Small crown 8vo, 2*s.* 6*d.*

KEATS, John.—**Poetical Works.** Edited by W. T. ARNOLD. Large crown 8vo, choicely printed on hand-made paper, with Portrait in *eau-forte.* Parchment or cloth, 12*s.*; vellum, 15*s.*

KENNEDY, Captain A. W. M. Clark.—**Robert the Bruce.** A Poem: Historical and Romantic. With Three Illustrations by James Faed, Jun. Printed on hand-made paper, parchment, bevelled boards, crown 8vo, 10*s.* 6*d.*

KING, Mrs. Hamilton.—**The Disciples.** Seventh Edition, with Portrait and Notes. Small crown 8vo, 5*s.*

A Book of Dreams. Crown 8vo, 3*s.* 6*d.*

KNOX, The Hon. Mrs. O. N.—**Four Pictures from a Life,** and other Poems. Small crown 8vo, 3*s.* 6*d.*

LANG, A.—**XXXII Ballades in Blue China.** Elzevir 8vo, 5*s.*

Rhymes à la Mode. With Frontispiece by E. A. Abbey. 18mo, cloth extra, gilt top, 5*s.*

LAWSON, Right Hon. Mr. Justice.—**Hymni Usitati Latine Redditi: with other Verses.** Small 8vo, parchment, 5*s.*

Lessing's Nathan the Wise. Translated by EUSTACE K. CORBETT. Crown 8vo, 6*s.*

Life Thoughts. Small crown 8vo, 2*s.* 6*d.*

Living English Poets MDCCCLXXXII. With Frontispiece by Walter Crane. Second Edition. Large crown 8vo. Printed on hand-made paper. Parchment or cloth, 12*s.*; vellum, 15*s.*

LOCKER, F.—**London Lyrics.** Tenth Edition. With Portrait, 18mo. Cloth extra, gilt top, 5*s.*

Love in Idleness. A Volume of Poems. With an Etching by W. B. Scott. Small crown 8vo, 5*s.*

LUMSDEN, Lieut.-Col. H. W.—**Beowulf:** an Old English Poem. Translated into Modern Rhymes. Second and Revised Edition. Small crown 8vo, 5*s.*

LYSAGHT, Sidney Royse.—**A Modern Ideal.** A Dramatic Poem. Small crown 8vo, 5*s.*

MACGREGOR, Duncan.—**Clouds and Sunlight.** Poems. Small crown 8vo, 5*s.*

MAGNUSSON, Eirikr, M.A., and PALMER, E. H., M.A.—**Johan Ludvig Runeberg's Lyrical Songs, Idylls, and Epigrams.** Fcap. 8vo, 5*s.*

MAKCLOUD, Even.—**Ballads of the Western Highlands and Islands of Scotland.** Small crown 8vo, 3*s.* 6*d.*

MC'NAUGHTON, J. H.—**Onnalinda.** A Romance. Small crown 8vo, 7*s.* 6*d.*

MEREDITH, Owen [*The Earl of Lytton*].—**Lucile.** New Edition. With 32 Illustrations. 16mo, 3*s.* 6*d.* Cloth extra, gilt edges, 4*s.* 6*d.*

MORRIS, Lewis.—**Poetical Works of.** New and Cheaper Editions, with Portrait. Complete in 3 vols., 5*s.* each.

Vol. I. contains "Songs of Two Worlds." Eleventh Edition.
Vol. II. contains "The Epic of Hades." Nineteenth Edition.
Vol. III. contains "Gwen" and "The Ode of Life." Sixth Edition.

The Epic of Hades. With 16 Autotype Illustrations, after the Drawings of the late George R. Chapman. 4to, cloth extra, gilt leaves, 21*s.*

The Epic of Hades. Presentation Edition. 4to, cloth extra, gilt leaves, 10*s.* 6*d.*

Songs Unsung. Fourth Edition. Fcap. 8vo, 6*s.*

The Lewis Morris Birthday Book. Edited by S. S. COPEMAN, with Frontispiece after a Design by the late George R. Chapman. 32mo, cloth extra, gilt edges, 2*s.*; cloth limp, 1*s.* 6*d.*

MORSHEAD, E. D. A.—**The House of Atreus.** Being the Agamemnon, Libation-Bearers, and Furies of Æschylus. Translated into English Verse. Crown 8vo, 7*s.*

The Suppliant Maidens of Æschylus. Crown 8vo, 3*s.* 6*d.*

MOZLEY, J. Rickards.—**The Romance of Dennell.** A Poem in Five Cantos. Crown 8vo, 7*s.* 6*d.*

MULHOLLAND, Rosa.—**Vagrant Verses.** Small crown 8vo, 5*s.*

NOEL, The Hon. Roden.—**A Little Child's Monument.** Third Edition. Small crown 8vo, 3*s.* 6*d.*

The House of Ravensburg. New Edition. Small crown 8vo, 6*s.*

The Red Flag, and other Poems. New Edition. Small crown 8vo, 6*s.*

OBBARD, Constance Mary.—**Burley Bells.** Small crown 8vo, 3*s.* 6*d.*

O'HAGAN, John.—**The Song of Roland.** Translated into English Verse. New and Cheaper Edition. Crown 8vo, 5*s.*

PFEIFFER, Emily.—**The Rhyme of the Lady of the Rock, and How it Grew.** Second Edition. Small crown 8vo, 3*s.* 6*d.*

Gerard's Monument, and other Poems. Second Edition. Crown 8vo, 6*s.*

Under the Aspens: Lyrical and Dramatic. With Portrait. Crown 8vo, 6*s.*

PIATT, J. J.—**Idyls and Lyrics of the Ohio Valley.** Crown 8vo, 5*s.*

PIATT, Sarah M. B.—**A Voyage to the Fortunate Isles,** and other Poems. 1 vol. Small crown 8vo, gilt top, 5*s.*

Rare Poems of the 16th and 17th Centuries. Edited W. J. LINTON. Crown 8vo, 5*s.*

RHOADES, James.—**The Georgics of Virgil.** Translated into English Verse. Small crown 8vo, 5*s.*

Poems. Small crown 8vo, 4*s.* 6*d.*

ROBINSON, A. Mary F.—**A Handful of Honeysuckle.** Fcap. 8vo, 3*s.* 6*d.*

The Crowned Hippolytus. Translated from Euripides. With New Poems. Small crown 8vo, 5*s.*

ROUS, Lieut.-Col.—**Conradin.** Small crown 8vo, 2*s.*

SCHILLER, Friedrich.—**Wallenstein.** A Drama. Done in English Verse, by J. A. W. HUNTER, M.A. Crown 8vo, 7*s.* 6*d.*

Schiller's Mary Stuart. German Text, with English Translation on opposite page by LEEDHAM WHITE. Crown 8vo, 6*s.*

SCOTT, E. J. L.—**The Eclogues of Virgil.**—Translated into English Verse. Small crown 8vo, 3*s.* 6*d.*

SCOTT, George F. E.—**Theodora and other Poems.** Small crown 8vo, 3*s.* 6*d.*

SELKIRK, J. B.—**Poems.** Crown 8vo, 7*s.* 6*d.*

Shakspere's Works. The Avon Edition, 12 vols., cloth, 18*s.*; and in box, 21*s.*

SHARP, William.—**Euphrenia:** or, The Test of Love. A Poem. Crown 8vo, 5*s.*

SHERBROOKE, Viscount.—**Poems of a Life.** Second Edition. Small crown 8vo, 2*s.* 6*d.*

SMITH, J. W. Gilbart.—**The Loves of Vandyck.** A Tale of Genoa. Small crown 8vo, 2*s.* 6*d.*

The Log o' the "Norseman." Small crown 8vo, 5*s.*

Songs of Coming Day. Small crown 8vo, 3*s.* 6d.

Sophocles: The Seven Plays in English Verse. Translated by LEWIS CAMPBELL. Crown 8vo, 7*s.* 6*d.*

SPICER, Henry.—**Haska:** a Drama in Three Acts (as represented at the Theatre Royal, Drury Lane, March 10th, 1877). Third Edition. Crown 8vo, 3*s.* 6*d.*

Uriel Acosta, in Three Acts. From the German of Gatzkow. Small crown 8vo, 2*s.* 6*d.*

SYMONDS, John Addington.—**Vagabunduli Libellus.** Crown 8vo, 6*s.*

Tares. Crown 8vo, 1*s.* 6*d.*

Tasso's Jerusalem Delivered. Translated by Sir JOHN KINGSTON JAMES, Bart. Two Volumes. Printed on hand-made paper, parchment, bevelled boards. Large crown 8vo, 21*s.*

TAYLOR, Sir H.—**Works.** Complete in Five Volumes. Crown 8vo, 30*s.*

Philip Van Artevelde. Fcap. 8vo, 3*s.* 6*d.*

The Virgin Widow, etc. Fcap. 8vo, 3*s.* 6*d.*

The Statesman. Fcap. 8vo, 3*s.* 6*d.*

TAYLOR, Augustus.—**Poems.** Fcap. 8vo, 5*s.*

TAYLOR, Margaret Scott.—**"Boys Together,"** and other Poems. Small crown 8vo, 6*s.*

TODHUNTER, Dr. J.—**Laurella,** and other Poems. Crown 8vo, 6*s.* 6*d.*

Forest Songs. Small crown 8vo, 3*s.* 6*d.*

The True Tragedy of Rienzi: a Drama. 3*s.* 6*d.*

Alcestis: a Dramatic Poem. Extra fcap. 8vo, 5*s.*

TYLER, M. C.—**Anne Boleyn.** A Tragedy in Six Acts. Small crown 8vo, 2*s.* 6*d.*

TYNAN, Katherine.—**Louise de la Valliere,** and other Poems. Small crown 8vo, 3*s.* 6*d.*

WEBSTER, Augusta.—**In a Day:** a Drama. Small crown 8vo, 2*s.* 6*d.*

Disguises: a Drama. Small crown 8vo, 5*s.*

Wet Days. By a Farmer. Small crown 8vo, 6*s.*

WOOD, Rev. F. H.—**Echoes of the Night,** and other Poems. Small crown 8vo, 3*s.* 6*d.*

Wordsworth Birthday Book, The. Edited by ADELAIDE and VIOLET WORDSWORTH. 32mo, limp cloth, 1*s.* 6*d.*; cloth extra, 2*s.*

YOUNGMAN, Thomas George.—**Poems.** Small crown 8vo, 5*s.*

YOUNGS, Ella Sharpe.—**Paphus,** and other Poems. Small crown 8vo, 3*s.* 6*d.*

A Heart's Life, Sarpedon, and other Poems. Small crown 8vo, 3*s.* 6*d.*

WORKS OF FICTION IN ONE VOLUME.

BANKS, Mrs. G. L.—**God's Providence House.** New Edition. Crown 8vo, 3*s.* 6*d.*

Danish Parsonage. By an Angler. Crown 8vo, 6*s.*

HUNTER, Hay.—**The Crime of Christmas Day.** A Tale of the Latin Quarter. By the Author of "My Ducats and my Daughter." 1*s.*

HUNTER, Hay, and WHYTE, Walter.—**My Ducats and My Daughter.** New and Cheaper Edition. With Frontispiece. Crown 8vo, 6*s.*

INGELOW, Jean.—**Off the Skelligs:** a Novel. With Frontispiece. Second Edition. Crown 8vo, 6*s.*

KIELLAND, Alexander L.—**Garman and Worse.** A Norwegian Novel. Authorized Translation, by W. W. Kettlewell. Crown 8vo, 6*s.*

OLIVER, Pen.—**"All But."** A Chronicle of Laxenford Life. With 20 Illustrations by the Author. Crown 8vo, 6*s.*

A Catalogue of American and Foreign Books Published or Imported by MESSRS. SAMPSON LOW & CO. *can be had on application.*

Crown Buildings, 188, *Fleet Street, London, October*, 1886.

A Selection from the List of Books

PUBLISHED BY

SAMPSON LOW, MARSTON, SEARLE, & RIVINGTON.

ALPHABETICAL LIST.

ABBOTT (*C. C.*) *Poaetquissings Chronicle: Upland and* Meadow. 10*s.* 6*d.*

About Some Fellows. By an ETON BOY, Author of "A Day of my Life." Cloth limp, square 16mo, 2*s.* 6*d.*

Adams (*C. K.*) *Manual of Historical Literature.* Cr. 8vo, 12*s.* 6*d.*

Alcott (*Louisa M.*) *Joe's Boys.* 5*s.*

——— *Lulu's Library.* 3*s.* 6*d.*

——— *Old-Fashioned Thanksgiving Day.* 3*s.* 6*d.*

——— *Proverb Stories.* 16mo, 3*s.* 6*d.*

——— *Spinning-Wheel Stories.* 16mo, 5*s.*

——— See also "Rose Library."

Alden (*W. L.*) *Adventures of Jimmy Brown, written by himself.* Illustrated. Small crown 8vo, cloth, 2*s.* 6*d.*

Aldrich (*T. B.*) *Friar Jerome's Beautiful Book, &c.* Very choicely printed on hand-made paper, parchment cover, 3*s.* 6*d.*

——— *Poetical Works. Edition de luxe.* 8vo, 21*s.*

Alford (*Lady Marian*) *Needlework as Art.* With over 100 Woodcuts, Photogravures, &c. Royal 8vo, 42*s.*; large paper, 84*s.*

Amateur Angler's Days in Dove Dale: Three Weeks' Holiday in July and August, 1884. By E. M. Printed by Whittingham, at the Chiswick Press. Cloth gilt, 1*s.* 6*d.*; fancy boards, 1*s.*

American Men of Letters. Thoreau, Irving, Webster. 2*s.* 6*d.* each.

Andersen. Fairy Tales. With over 500 Illustrations by Scandinavian Artists. 6*s.* per vol.

Anderson (*W.*) *Pictorial Arts of Japan.* With 80 full-page and other Plates, 16 of them in Colours. Large imp. 4to, 8*l.* 8*s.* (in four folio parts, 2*l.* 2*s.* each); Artist's Proofs, 12*l.* 12*s.*

Angler's Strange Experiences (An). By COTSWOLD ISYS. With numerous Illustrations, 4to, 5*s.* New Edition, 3*s.* 6*d.*

Angling. See Amateur, "British Fisheries," "Cutcliffe," "Halford," "Hamilton," "Martin," "Orvis," "Pennell," "Pritt," "Stevens," "Theakston," "Walton," "Wells," and "Willis-Bund."

Arnold (Edwin) Birthday Book. 4*s.* 6*d.*

Art Education. See "Biographies of Great Artists," "Illustrated Text Books," "Mollett's Dictionary."

Artists at Home. Photographed by J. P. MAYALL, and reproduced in Facsimile. Letterpress by F. G. STEPHENS. Imp. folio, 42*s.*

Audsley (G. A.) Ornamental Arts of Japan. 90 Plates, 74 in Colours and Gold, with General and Descriptive Text. 2 vols., folio, £15 15*s.*; in specally designed leather, 23*l.* 2*s.*

——— *The Art of Chromo-Lithography.* Coloured Plates and Text. Folio, 63*s.*

Auerbach (B.) Brigitta. (B. Tauchnitz Collection.) 2*s.*

——— *On the Heights.* 3 vols., 6*s.*

——— *Spinoza.* 2 vols., 18mo, 4*s.*

BALDWIN (J.) Story of Siegfried. 6*s.*

——— *Story of Roland.* Crown 8vo, 6*s.*

Barlow (Alfred) Weaving by Hand and by Power. With several hundred Illustrations. Third Edition, royal 8vo, 1*l.* 5*s.*

Barrow (J.) Mountain Ascents in Cumberland and Westmoreland. 7*s.* 6*d.*

Bassett (F. S.) Legends and Superstitions of the Sea and of Sailors. 7*s.* 6*d.*

THE BAYARD SERIES.

Edited by the late J. HAIN FRISWELL.

Comprising Pleasure Books of Literature produced in the Choicest Style as Companionable Volumes at Home and Abroad.

"We can hardly imagine better books for boys to read or for men to ponder over."—*Times.*

Price 2s. 6d. each Volume, complete in itself, flexible cloth extra, gilt edges, with silk Headbands and Registers.

The Story of the Chevalier Bayard. By M. De Berville.

De Joinville's St. Louis, King of France.

The Essays of Abraham Cowley, including all his Prose Works.

Abdallah; or, The Four Leaves. By Edouard Laboullaye.

Table-Talk and Opinions of Napoleon Buonaparte.

Vathek: An Oriental Romance. By William Beckford.

Bayard Series (continued) :—

Words of Wellington : Maxims and Opinions of the Great Duke.
Dr. Johnson's Rasselas, Prince of Abyssinia. With Notes.
Hazlitt's Round Table. With Biographical Introduction.
The Religio Medici, Hydriotaphia, and the Letter to a Friend. By Sir Thomas Browne, Knt.
Coleridge's Christabel, and other Imaginative Poems. With Preface by Algernon C. Swinburne.
Lord Chesterfield's Letters, Sentences, and Maxims. With Introduction by the Editor, and Essay on Chesterfield by M. de Ste.-Beuve, of the French Academy.
Ballad Poetry of the Affections. By Robert Buchanan.
The King and the Commons. A Selection of Cavalier and Puritan Songs. Edited by Professor Morley.
Essays in Mosaic. By Thos. Ballantyne.
My Uncle Toby; his Story and his Friends. Edited by P. Fitzgerald.
Reflections; or, Moral Sentences and Maxims of the Duke de la Rochefoucauld.
Socrates: Memoirs for English Readers from Xenophon's Memorabilia. By Edw. Levien.
Prince Albert's Golden Precepts.

A Case containing 12 Volumes, price 31s. 6d.; or the Case separately, price 3s. 6d.

Behnke and Browne. Child's Voice. Small 8vo, 3*s.* 6*d.*

Beyschlag. Female Costume Figures of various Centuries. 12 designs in portfolio, imperial. 21*s.*

Bickersteth (Bishop E. H.) The Clergyman in his Home. Small post 8vo, 1*s.*

——— *Evangelical Churchmanship and Evangelical Eclecticism.* 8vo, 1*s.*

——— *From Year to Year: Original Poetical Pieces.* Small post 8vo, 3*s.* 6*d.*; roan, 6*s.* and 5*s.*; calf or morocco, 10*s.* 6*d.*

——— *Hymnal Companion to the Book of Common Prayer.* May be had in various styles and bindings from 1*d.* to 31*s.* 6*d.* *Price List and Prospectus will be forwarded on application.*

——— *The Master's Home-Call; or, Brief Memorials of Alice* Frances Bickersteth. 20th Thousand. 32mo, cloth gilt, 1*s.*

——— *The Master's Will.* A Funeral Sermon preached on the Death of Mrs. S. Gurney Buxton. Sewn, 6*d.*; cloth gilt, 1*s.*

——— *The Reef, and other Parables.* Crown 8vo, 2*s.* 6*d.*

——— *The Shadow of the Rock.* A Selection of Religious Poetry. 18mo, cloth extra, 2*s.* 6*d.*

——— *The Shadowed Home and the Light Beyond.* New Edition, crown 8vo, cloth extra, 5*s.*

Biographies of the Great Artists (Illustrated). Crown 8vo, emblematical binding, 3*s.* 6*d.* per volume, except where the price is given.

Claude Lorrain.
Correggio, by M. E. Heaton, 2*s.* 6*d.*
Della Robbia and Cellini, 2*s.* 6*d.*
Albrecht Dürer, by R. F. Heath.
Figure Painters of Holland.
Fra Angelico, Masaccio, and Botticelli.
Fra Bartolommeo, Albertinelli, and Andrea del Sarto.
Gainsborough and Constable.
Ghiberti and Donatello, 2*s.* 6*d.*
Giotto, by Harry Quilter.
Hans Holbein, by Joseph Cundall.
Hogarth, by Austin Dobson.
Landseer, by F. G. Stevens.
Lawrence and Romney, by Lord Ronald Gower, 2*s.* 6*d.*
Leonardo da Vinci.
Little Masters of Germany, by W. B. Scott.
Mantegna and Francia.
Meissonier, by J. W. Mollett, 2*s.* 6*d.*
Michelangelo Buonarotti, by Clément.
Murillo, by Ellen E. Minor, 2*s.* 6*d.*
Overbeck, by J. B. Atkinson.
Raphael, by N. D'Anvers.
Rembrandt, by J. W. Mollett.
Reynolds, by F. S. Pulling.
Rubens, by C. W. Kett.
Tintoretto, by W. R. Osler.
Titian, by R. F. Heath.
Turner, by Cosmo Monkhouse.
Vandyck and Hals, by P. R. Head.
Velasquez, by E. Stowe.
Vernet and Delaroche, by J. Rees.
Watteau, by J. W. Mollett, 2*s.* 6*d.*
Wilkie, by J. W. Mollett.

Bird (F. J.) American Practical Dyer's Companion. 8vo, 42*s.*

Bird (H. E.) Chess Practice. 8vo, 2*s.* 6*d.*

Black (Robert) Horse Racing in France. 14*s.*

Black (Wm.) Novels. See "Low's Standard Library."

Blackburn (Charles F.) Hints on Catalogue Titles and Index Entries, with a Vocabulary of Terms and Abbreviations, chiefly from Foreign Catalogues. Royal 8vo, 14*s.*

Blackburn (Henry) Breton Folk. With 171 Illust. by RANDOLPH CALDECOTT. Imperial 8vo, gilt edges, 21*s.*; plainer binding, 10*s.* 6*d.*

——— *Pyrenees.* With 100 Illustrations by GUSTAVE DORÉ, corrected to 1881. Crown 8vo, 7*s.* 6*d.* See also CALDECOTT.

Blackmore (R. D.) Lorna Doone. Edition de luxe. Crown 4to, very numerous Illustrations, cloth, gilt edges, 31*s.* 6*d.*; parchment, uncut, top gilt, 35*s.*; new issue, plainer, 21*s.*; small post 8vo, 6*s.*

——— *Novels.* See "Low's Standard Library."

Blaikie (William) How to get Strong and how to Stay so. Rational, Physical, Gymnastic, &c., Exercises. Illust., sm. post 8vo, 5*s.*

——— *Sound Bodies for our Boys and Girls.* 16mo, 2*s.* 6*d.*

Bonwick. British Colonies. Asia, 1*s.*; Africa, 1*s.*; America, 1*s.*; Australasia, 1*s.* One vol., 5*s.*

Bosanquet (Rev. C.) Blossoms from the King's Garden: Sermons for Children. 2nd Edition, small post 8vo, cloth extra, 6*s.*

——— *Jehoshaphat; or, Sunlight and Clouds.* 1*s.*

Boulton (Major) North-West Rebellion in Canada. 9*s.*
Boussenard (L.) Crusoes of Guiana. Illustrated. 5*s.*
——— *Gold-seekers, a Sequel.* Illustrated. 16mo, 5*s.*
Bowker (R. R.) Copyright: its Law and its Literature. 15*s.*
Boyesen (F.) Story of Norway. 7*s.* 6*d.*
Boy's Froissart. King Arthur. Mabinogion. Percy. See LANIER.
Bradshaw (J.) New Zealand as it is. 8vo, 12*s.* 6*d.*
Brassey (Lady) Tahiti. With 31 Autotype Illustrations after Photos. by Colonel STUART-WORTLEY. Fcap. 4to, 21*s.*
Bright (John) Public Letters. Crown 8vo, 7*s.* 6*d.*
Brisse (Baron) Ménus (366). A *ménu*, in French and English, for every Day in the Year. Translated by Mrs. MATTHEW CLARKE. 2nd Edition. Crown 8vo, 5*s.*
British Fisheries Directory, 1883-84. Small 8vo, 2*s.* 6*d.*
Brittany. See BLACKBURN.
Britons in Brittany. By G. H. F. 2*s.* 6*d.*
Brown. Life and Letters of John Brown, Liberator of Kansas, and Martyr of Virginia. By F. B. SANBORN. Illustrated. 8vo, 12*s.* 6*d.*
Browne (G. Lennox) Voice Use and Stimulants. Sm. 8vo, 3*s.* 6*d.*
——— *and Behnke (Emil) Voice, Song, and Speech.* Illustrated, 3rd Edition, medium 8vo, 15*s.*
Bryant (W. C.) and Gay (S. H.) History of the United States. 4 vols., royal 8vo, profusely Illustrated, 60*s.*
Bryce (Rev. Professor) Manitoba. With Illustrations and Maps. Crown 8vo, 7*s.* 6*d.*
Bunyan's Pilgrim's Progress. With 138 original Woodcuts. Small post 8vo, cloth gilt, 2*s.* 6*d.*; gilt edges, 3*s.*
Burnaby (Capt.) On Horseback through Asia Minor. 2 vols., 8vo, 38*s.* Cheaper Edition, 1 vol., crown 8vo, 10*s.* 6*d.*
Burnaby (Mrs. F.) High Alps in Winter; or, Mountaineering in Search of Health. By Mrs. FRED BURNABY. With Portrait of the Authoress, Map, and other Illustrations. Handsome cloth, 14*s.*
Butler (W. F.) The Great Lone Land; an Account of the Red River Expedition, 1869-70. New Edition, cr. 8vo, cloth extra, 7*s.* 6*d.*
——— *Invasion of England, told twenty years after, by an* Old Soldier. Crown 8vo, 2*s.* 6*d.*
——— *Red Cloud; or, the Solitary Sioux.* Imperial 16mo, numerous illustrations, gilt edges, 5*s.*
——— *The Wild North Land; the Story of a Winter Journey* with Dogs across Northern North America. 8vo, 18*s.* Cr. 8vo, 7*s.* 6*d.*

CADOGAN (Lady A.) Illustrated Games of Patience. Twenty-four Diagrams in Colours, with Text. Fcap. 4to, 12*s.* 6*d.*

Caldecott (Randolph) Memoir. By HENRY BLACKBURN. With 170 (chiefly unpublished) Examples of the Artist's Work. 14*s.*; large paper, 21*s.*

California. See NORDHOFF.

Cambridge Staircase (A). By the Author of "A Day of my Life at Eton." Small crown 8vo, cloth, 2*s.* 6*d.*

Cambridge Trifles; from an Undergraduate Pen. By the Author of "A Day of my Life at Eton," &c. 16mo, cloth extra, 2*s.* 6*d.*

Campbell (Lady Colin) Book of the Running Brook: and of Still Waters. 5*s.*

Canadian People: Short History. Crown 8vo, 7*s.* 6*d.*

Carleton (Will) Farm Ballads, Farm Festivals, and Farm Legends. 1 vol., small post 8vo, 3*s.* 6*d.*

——— *City Ballads.* With Illustrations. 12*s.* 6*d.*

——— See also "Rose Library."

Carnegie (A.) American Four-in-Hand in Britain. Small 4to, Illustrated, 10*s.* 6*d.* Popular Edition, 1*s.*

——— *Round the World.* 8vo, 10*s.* 6*d.*

——— *Triumphant Democracy.* 6*s.*; also 1*s.* 6*d.* and 1*s.*

Chairman's Handbook (The). By R. F. D. PALGRAVE, Clerk of the Table of the House of Commons. 5th Edition, 2*s.*

Changed Cross (The), and other Religious Poems. 16mo, 2*s.*6*d.*; calf or morocco, 6*s.*

Charities of London. See Low's.

Chattock (R. S.) Practical Notes on Etching. 8vo, 10*s.* 6*d.*

Chess. See BIRD (H. E.).

Children's Praises. Hymns for Sunday-Schools and Services. Compiled by LOUISA H. H. TRISTRAM. 4*d.*

Choice Editions of Choice Books. 2*s.* 6*d.* each. Illustrated by C. W. COPE, R.A., T. CRESWICK, R.A., E. DUNCAN, BIRKET FOSTER, J. C. HORSLEY, A.R.A., G. HICKS, R. REDGRAVE, R.A., C. STONEHOUSE, F. TAYLER, G. THOMAS, H. J. TOWNSHEND, E. H. WEHNERT, HARRISON WEIR, &c.

Bloomfield's Farmer's Boy.	Milton's L'Allegro.
Campbell's Pleasures of Hope.	Poetry of Nature. Harrison Weir.
Coleridge's Ancient Mariner.	Rogers' (Sam.) Pleasures of Memory.
Goldsmith's Deserted Village.	Shakespeare's Songs and Sonnets.
Goldsmith's Vicar of Wakefield.	Tennyson's May Queen.
Gray's Elegy in a Churchyard.	Elizabethan Poets.
Keat's Eve of St. Agnes.	Wordsworth's Pastoral Poems.

"Such works are a glorious beatification for a poet."—*Athenæum.*

Christ in Song. By PHILIP SCHAFF. New Ed., gilt edges, 6*s.*
Chromo-Lithography. See AUDSLEY.
Collingwood (*Harry*) *Under the Meteor Flag.* The Log of a Midshipman. Illustrated, small post 8vo, gilt, 6*s.*; plainer, 5*s.*
——— *The Voyage of the "Aurora."* Illustrated, small post 8vo, gilt, 6*s.*; plainer, 5*s.*
Composers. See "Great Musicians."
Cook (*Dutton*) *Book of the Play.* New Edition. 1 vol., 3*s.* 6*d.*
——— *On the Stage: Studies of Theatrical History and the* Actor's Art. 2 vols., 8vo, cloth, 24*s.*
Cowen (*Jos., M.P.*) *Life and Speeches.* By MAJOR JONES. 8vo, 14*s.*
Cozzens (*F.*) *American Yachts.* 27 Plates, 22 × 28 inches. Proofs, 21*l.*; Artist's Proofs, 31*l.* 10*s.*
Crown Prince of Germany: a Diary. 7*s.* 6*d.*
Cundall (*Joseph*) *Annals of the Life and Work of Shakespeare.* With a List of Early Editions. 3*s.* 6*d.*; large paper, 5*s.*
Cushing (*W.*) *Initials and Pseudonyms: a Dictionary of Literary* Disguises. Large 8vo, top edge gilt, 21*s.*
Custer (*E. B.*) *Boots and Saddles. Life in Dakota with General* Custer. Crown 8vo, 8*s.* 6*d.*
Cutcliffe (*H. C.*) *Trout Fishing in Rapid Streams.* Cr. 8vo, 3*s.* 6*d.*

D'ANVERS (*N.*) *An Elementary History of Art.* Crown 8vo, 10*s.* 6*d.*
——— *Elementary History of Music.* Crown 8vo, 2*s.* 6*d.*
——— *Handbooks of Elementary Art—Architecture; Sculpture*; Old Masters; Modern Painting. Crown 8vo, 3*s.* 6*d.* each.
Davis (*Clement*) *Modern Whist.* 4*s.*
Davis (*C. T.*) *Manufacture of Bricks, Tiles, Terra-Cotta, &c.* Illustrated. 8vo, 25*s.*
——— *Manufacture of Leather.* With many Illustrations. 52*s.* 6*d.*
——— *Manufacture of Paper.* 28*s.*
Dawidowsky (*F.*) *Glue, Gelatine, Isinglass, Cements, &c.* 8vo, 12*s.* 6*d.*
Day of My Life (*A*); *or, Every-Day Experiences at Eton.* By an ETON BOY. 16mo, cloth extra, 2*s.* 6*d.*
Day's Collacon: an Encyclopædia of Prose Quotations. Imperial 8vo, cloth, 31*s.* 6*d.*
Decoration. Vols. II. to XI. New Series, folio, 7*s.* 6*d.* each.

Dogs in Disease: their Management and Treatment. By ASHMONT. Crown 8vo, 7*s.* 6*d.*

Donnelly (Ignatius) Atlantis; or, the Antediluvian World. 7th Edition, crown 8vo, 12*s.* 6*d.*

——— *Ragnarok: The Age of Fire and Gravel.* Illustrated, crown 8vo, 12*s.* 6*d.*

Doré (Gustave) Life and Reminiscences. By BLANCHE ROOSEVELT. With numerous Illustrations from the Artist's previously unpublished Drawings. Medium 8vo, 24*s.*

Dougall (James Dalziel) Shooting: its Appliances, Practice, and Purpose. New Edition, revised with additions. Crown 8vo, 7*s.* 6*d.*

"The book is admirable in every way. . . . . We wish it every success."—*Globe.*
"A very complete treatise. . . . . Likely to take high rank as an authority on shooting."—*Daily News.*

Drama. See COOK (DUTTON).

Dyeing. See BIRD (F. J.).

Dunn (J. R.) Massacres of the Mountains: Indian Wars of the Far West. 21*s.*

Duprè (Giovanni). By H. S. FRIEZE. With Dialogues on Art by AUGUSTO CONTI. 7*s.* 6*d.*

EDUCATIONAL List and Directory for 1886-87. 5*s.*

Educational Works published in Great Britain. A Classified Catalogue. Second Edition, 8vo, cloth extra, 5*s.*

Egypt. See "Foreign Countries."

Eight Months on the Gran Chaco of the Argentine Republic. 8vo, 8*s.* 6*d.*

Electricity. See GORDON.

Elliott (H. W.) An Arctic Province: Alaska and the Seal Islands. Illustrated from Drawings; also with maps. 16*s.*

Ellis (W.) Royal Jubilees of England. 3*s.* 6*d.*

Emerson (Dr. P. H.) and Goodall. Life and Landscape on the Norfolk Broads. Plates 12 × 8 inches (before publication, 105*s.*), 126*s.*

Emerson (R. W.) Life. By G. W. COOKE. Crown 8vo, 8*s.* 6*d.*

English Catalogue of Books. Vol. III., 1872—1880. Royal 8vo, half-morocco, 42*s.* See also "Index."

English Etchings. A Periodical published Quarterly. 3*s.* 6*d.*

English Philosophers. Edited by E. B. IVAN MÜLLER, M.A.

A series intended to give a concise view of the works and lives of English thinkers. Crown 8vo volumes of 180 or 200 pp., price 3*s.* 6*d.* each.

Francis Bacon, by Thomas Fowler.
Hamilton, by W. H. S. Monck.
Hartley and James Mill, by G. S. Bower.
*John Stuart Mill, by Miss Helen Taylor.
Shaftesbury and Hutcheson, by Professor Fowler.
Adam Smith, by J. A. Farrer.

* *Not yet published.*

Etching. See CHATTOCK, and ENGLISH ETCHINGS.

Etchings (Modern) of Celebrated Paintings. 4to, 31*s.* 6*d.*

FARINI (G. A.) Through the Kalahari Desert: Fauna, Flora, and Strange Tribes. 21*s.*

Farm Ballads, Festivals, and Legends. See "Rose Library."

Fauriel (Claude) Last Days of the Consulate. Cr. 8vo, 10*s.* 6*d.*

Fawcett (Edgar) A Gentleman of Leisure. 1*s.*

Federighi. Seven Ages of Man. Lithographs from Drawings, 7 plates. 25*s.*

Feilden (H. St. C.) Some Public Schools, their Cost and Scholarships. Crown 8vo, 2*s.* 6*d.*

Fenn (G. Manville) Off to the Wilds: A Story for Boys. Profusely Illustrated. Crown 8vo, 7*s.* 6*d.*; also 5*s.*

——— *The Silver Cañon: a Tale of the Western Plains.* Illustrated, small post 8vo, gilt, 6*s.*; plainer, 5*s.*

Fennell (Greville) Book of the Roach. New Edition, 12mo, 2*s.*

Ferns. See HEATH.

Field (H. M.) Greek Islands and Turkey after the War. 8*s.* 6*d.*

Fields (J. T.) Yesterdays with Authors. New Ed., 8vo, 10*s.* 6*d.*

Fitzgerald (Percy) Book Fancier: Romance of Book Collecting.

Fleming (Sandford) England and Canada: a Summer Tour. Crown 8vo, 6*s.*

Florence. See YRIARTE.

Folkard (R., Jun.) Plant Lore, Legends, and Lyrics. Illustrated. 8vo, 16*s.*

Forbes (*H. O.*) *Naturalist's Wanderings in the Eastern Archipelago.* Illustrated, 8vo, 21*s.*

Foreign Countries and British Colonies. A series of Descriptive Handbooks. Crown 8vo, 3*s.* 6*d.* each.

Australia, by J. F. Vesey Fitzgerald.
Austria, by D. Kay, F.R.G.S.
*Canada, by W. Fraser Rae.
Denmark and Iceland, by E. C. Otté.
Egypt, by S. Lane Poole, B.A.
France, by Miss M. Roberts
Germany, by S. Baring-Gould.
Greece, by L. Sergeant, B.A.
*Holland, by R. L. Poole.
Japan, by S. Mossman.
*New Zealand.
*Persia, by Major-Gen. Sir F. Goldsmid.
Peru, by Clements R. Markham, C.B.
Russia, by W. R. Morfill, M.A.
Spain, by Rev. Wentworth Webster.
Sweden and Norway, by F. H. Woods.
*Switzerland, by W. A. P. Coolidge, M.A.
*Turkey-in-Asia, by J. C. McCoan, M.P.
West Indies, by C. H. Eden, F.R.G.S.

* *Not ready yet.*

Fortnight in Heaven: an Unconventional Romance. 3*s.* 6*d.*

Fortunes made in Business. Vols. I., II., III. 16*s.* each.

Frampton (*Mary*) *Journal, Letters, and Anecdotes,* 1799—1846. 8vo, 14*s.*

Franc (*Maud Jeanne*). The following form one Series, small post 8vo, in uniform cloth bindings, with gilt edges :—

Emily's Choice. 5*s.*
Hall's Vineyard. 4*s.*
John's Wife: A Story of Life in South Australia. 4*s.*
Marian; or, The Light of Some One's Home. 5*s.*
Silken Cords and Iron Fetters. 4*s.*
Into the Light. 4*s.*
Vermont Vale. 5*s.*
Minnie's Mission. 4*s.*
Little Mercy. 4*s.*
Beatrice Melton's Discipline. 4*s.*
No Longer a Child. 4*s.*
Golden Gifts. 4*s.*
Two Sides to Every Question. 4*s.*
Master of Ralston. 4*s.*

Frank's Ranche; or, My Holiday in the Rockies. A Contribution to the Inquiry into What we are to Do with our Boys. 5*s.*

French. See JULIEN.

Froissart. See LANIER.

Fuller (*Edward*) *Fellow Travellers.* 3*s.* 6*d.*

GALE (*F.; the Old Buffer*) *Modern English Sports: their* Use and Abuse. Crown 8vo, 6*s.*; a few large paper copies, 10*s.* 6*d.*

Galloway (*W. B.*) *Chalk and Flint Formation.* 2*s.* 6*d.*

Gane (*D. N.*) *New South Wales and Victoria in* 1885. 5*s.*

Geary (*Grattan*) *Burma after the Conquest.* 7*s.* 6*d.*

Gentle Life (Queen Edition). 2 vols. in 1, small 4to, 6*s.*

THE GENTLE LIFE SERIES.

Price 6*s.* each ; or in calf extra, price 10*s.* 6*d.* ; Smaller Edition, cloth extra, 2*s.* 6*d.*, except where price is named.

The Gentle Life. Essays in aid of the Formation of Character of Gentlemen and Gentlewomen.

About in the World. Essays by Author of "The Gentle Life."

Like unto Christ. A New Translation of Thomas à Kempis' "De Imitatione Christi."

Familiar Words. An Index Verborum, or Quotation Handbook. 6*s.*

Essays by Montaigne. Edited and Annotated by the Author of "The Gentle Life."

The Gentle Life. 2nd Series.

The Silent Hour: Essays, Original and Selected. By the Author of "The Gentle Life."

Half-Length Portraits. Short Studies of Notable Persons. By J. HAIN FRISWELL.

Essays on English Writers, for the Self-improvement of Students in English Literature.

Other People's Windows. By J. HAIN FRISWELL. 6*s.*

A Man's Thoughts. By J. HAIN FRISWELL.

The Countess of Pembroke's Arcadia. By Sir PHILIP SIDNEY. New Edition, 6*s.*

George Eliot: a Critical Study of her Life. By G. W. COOKE. Crown 8vo, 10*s.* 6*d.*

Germany. By S. BARING-GOULD. Crown 8vo, 3*s.* 6*d.*

Gilder (*W. H.*) *Ice-Pack and Tundra.* An Account of the Search for the "Jeannette." 8vo, 18*s.*

——— *Schwatka's Search.* Sledging in quest of the Franklin Records. Illustrated, 8vo, 12*s.* 6*d.*

Gisborne (*W.*) *New Zealand Rulers and Statesmen.* With Portraits. Crown 8vo, 7*s.* 6*d.*

Gordon (*General*) *Private Diary in China.* Edited by S. MOSSMAN. Crown 8vo, 7*s.* 6*d.*

Gordon (*J. E. H., B.A. Cantab.*) *Four Lectures on Electric* Induction at the Royal Institution, 1878 9. Illust., square 16mo, 3*s.*

——— *Electric Lighting.* Illustrated, 8vo, 18*s.*

——— *Physical Treatise on Electricity and Magnetism.* 2nd Edition, enlarged, with coloured, full-page, &c., Illust. 2 vols., 8vo, 42*s.*

——— *Electricity for Schools.* Illustrated. Crown 8vo, 5*s.*

Gouffé (*Jules*) *Royal Cookery Book.* Translated and adapted for English use by ALPHONSE GOUFFÉ, Head Pastrycook to the Queen. New Edition, with plates in colours, Woodcuts, &c., 8vo gilt edges, 42*s.*

——— Domestic Edition, half-bound, 10*s.* 6*d.*

Grant (*General, U.S.*) *Personal Memoirs.* With numerous Illustrations, Maps, &c. 2 vols., 8vo, 28*s.*

Great Artists. See "Biographies."

Great Musicians. Edited by F. HUEFFER. A Series of Biographies, crown 8vo, 3*s.* each :—

Bach.	Handel.	Purcell.
*Beethoven.	Haydn.	Rossini.
*Berlioz.	*Marcello.	Schubert.
English Church Composers. By BARETT.	Mendelssohn.	Schumann.
	Mozart.	Richard Wagner.
*Glück.	*Palestrina.	Weber.

* *In preparation.*

Greenwood (*H.*) *Our Land Laws as they are.* 2*s.* 6*d.*

Grimm (*Hermann*) *Literature.* 8*s.* 6*d.*

Groves (*J. Percy*) *Charmouth Grange : a Tale of the Seventeenth Century.* Illustrated, small post 8vo, gilt, 6*s.*; plainer 5*s.*

Guizot's History of France. Translated by ROBERT BLACK. Super-royal 8vo, very numerous Full-page and other Illustrations. In 8 vols., cloth extra, gilt, each 24*s.* This work is re-issued in cheaper binding, 8 vols., at 10*s.* 6*d.* each.

"It supplies a want which has long been felt, and ought to be in the hands of all students of history."—*Times.*

——— *Masson's School Edition.* Abridged from the Translation by Robert Black, with Chronological Index, Historical and Genealogical Tables, &c. By Professor GUSTAVE MASSON, B.A. With 24 full-page Portraits, and other Illustrations. 1 vol., 8vo, 600 pp., 10*s.* 6*d.*

Guyon (*Mde.*) *Life.* By UPHAM. 6th Edition, crown 8vo, 6*s.*

HALFORD (*F. M.*) *Floating Flies, and how to Dress them.* Coloured plates. 8vo, 15*s.*; large paper, 30*s.*

Hall (*W. W.*) *How to Live Long; or,* 1408 *Health Maxims,* Physical, Mental, and Moral. 2nd Edition, small post 8vo, 2*s.*

Hamilton (*E.*) *Recollections of Fly-fishing for Salmon, Trout,* and Grayling. With their Habits, Haunts, and History. Illustrated, small post 8vo, 6*s.*; large paper (100 numbered copies), 10*s.* 6*d.*

Hands (*T.*) *Numerical Exercises in Chemistry.* Cr. 8vo, 2*s.* 6*d.* and 2*s.*; Answers separately, 6*d.*

Hardy (*Thomas*). See LOW'S STANDARD NOVELS.

Harland (*Marian*) *Home Kitchen: a Collection of Practical* and Inexpensive Receipts. Crown 8vo, 5*s.*

Harley (*T.*) *Southward Ho! to the State of Georgia.* 5*s.*

Harper's Magazine. Published Monthly. 160 pages, fully Illustrated, 1*s.* Vols., half yearly, I.—XII. (December, 1880, to November, 1886), super-royal 8vo, 8*s.* 6*d.* each.

"'Harper's Magazine' is so thickly sown with excellent illustrations that to count them would be a work of time; not that it is a picture magazine, for the engravings illustrate the text after the manner seen in some of our choicest *éditions de luxe.*"—*St. James's Gazette.*

"It is so pretty, so big, and so cheap. . . . An extraordinary shillingsworth—160 large octavo pages, with over a score of articles, and more than three times as many illustrations."—*Edinburgh Daily Review.*

"An amazing shillingsworth . . . combining choice literature of both nations."—*Nonconformist.*

Harper's Young People. Vols. I.-II., profusely Illustrated with woodcuts and 12 coloured plates. Royal 4to, extra binding, each 7*s.* 6*d.*; gilt edges, 8*s.* Published Weekly, in wrapper, 1*d.* 12mo. Annual Subscription, post free, 6*s.* 6*d.*; Monthly, in wrapper, with coloured plate, 6*d.*; Annual Subscription, post free, 7*s.* 6*d.*

Harrison (*Mary*) *Skilful Cook: a Practical Manual of Modern* Experience. Crown 8vo, 5*s.*

Hatton (*Frank*) *North Borneo.* With Biography by JOSEPH HATTON. New Map, and Illustrations, 18*s.*

Hatton (*Joseph*) *Journalistic London: with Engravings and* Portraits of Distinguished Writers of the Day. Fcap. 4to, 12*s.* 6*d.*

——— *Three Recruits, and the Girls they left behind them.* Small post 8vo, 6*s.*

"It hurries us along in unflagging excitement."—*Times.*

Heath (*Francis George*) *Fern World.* With Nature-printed Coloured Plates. Crown 8vo, gilt edges, 12*s.* 6*d.* Cheap Edition, 6*s.*

Heldmann (*Bernard*) *Mutiny on Board the Ship "Leander."* Small post 8vo, gilt edges, numerous Illustrations, 5*s.*

Henty (*G. A.*) *Winning his Spurs.* Illustrations. Cr. 8vo, 5*s.*

——— *Cornet of Horse: A Story for Boys.* Illust., cr. 8vo, 5*s.*

——— *Jack Archer: Tale of the Crimea.* Illust., crown 8vo, 5*s.*

——— (*Richmond*) *Australiana: My Early Life.* 5*s.*

Herrick (*Robert*) *Poetry.* Preface by AUSTIN DOBSON. With numerous Illustrations by E. A. ABBEY. 4to, gilt edges, 42*s.*

Hicks (*E. S.*) *Our Boys: How to Enter the Merchant Service.* 5*s.*

Higginson (*T. W.*) *Larger History of the United States.* 14*s.*

Hill (*Staveley, Q.C., M.P.*) *From Home to Home: Two Long* Vacations at the Foot of the Rocky Mountains. With Wood Engravings and Photogravures. 8vo, 21*s.*

Hitchman. Public Life of the Earl of Beaconsfield. 3*s.* 6*d.*

Hofmann. Scenes from the Life of our Saviour. 12 mounted plates, 12 × 9 inches, 21*s.*

Holder (*C. F.*) *Marvels of Animal Life.* 8*s.* 6*d.*

——— *Ivory King: the Elephant and its Allies.* Illustrated. 8*s.* 6*d.*

Holmes (*O. Wendell*) *Poetical Works.* 2 vols., 18mo, exquisitely printed, and chastely bound in limp cloth, gilt tops, 10*s.* 6*d.*

——— *Last Leaf: a Holiday Volume.* 42*s.*

——— *Mortal Antipathy.* 8*s.* 6*d.*

Homer, Iliad I.-XII., done into English Verse. By ARTHUR S. WAY. 9*s.*

——— *Odyssey.* Translated by A. S. WAY. 7*s.* 6*d.*

Hore (*Mrs.*) *To Lake Tanganyika in a Bath Chair.* Portraits and maps.

Hundred Greatest Men (*The*). 8 portfolios, 21*s.* each, or 4 vols., half-morocco, gilt edges, 10 guineas. New Ed., 1 vol., royal 8vo, 21*s.*

Hutchinson (*T.*) *Diary and Letters.* Vol. I., 16*s.*; Vol. II., 16*s.*

Hygiene and Public Health. Edited by A. H. BUCK, M.D. Illustrated. 2 vols., royal 8vo, 42*s.*

Hymnal Companion of Common Prayer. See BICKERSTETH.

ILLUSTRATED Text-Books of Art-Education. Edited by EDWARD J. POYNTER, R.A. Each Volume contains numerous Illustrations, and is strongly bound for Students, price 5*s*. Now ready:—

PAINTING.

Classic and Italian. By PERCY R. HEAD.
German, Flemish, and Dutch.
French and Spanish.
English and American.

ARCHITECTURE.

Classic and Early Christian.
Gothic and Renaissance. By T. ROGER SMITH.

SCULPTURE.

Antique: Egyptian and Greek.
Renaissance and Modern. By LEADER SCOTT.

Index to the English Catalogue, Jan., 1874, *to Dec.*, 1880. Royal 8vo, half-morocco, 18*s*.

Indian Garden Series. See ROBINSON (PHIL.).

Irving (*Henry*) *Impressions of America.* By J. HATTON. 2 vols., 21*s*.; New Edition, 1 vol., 6*s*.

Irving (*Washington*). Complete Library Edition of his Works in 27 Vols., Copyright, Unabridged, and with the Author's Latest Revisions, called the "Geoffrey Crayon" Edition, handsomely printed in large square 8vo, on superfine laid paper. Each volume, of about 500 pages, fully Illustrated. 12*s*. 6*d*. per vol. *See also* "Little Britain."

——— ("American Men of Letters.") 2*s*. 6*d*.

JAMES (*C.*) *Curiosities of Law and Lawyers.* 8vo, 7*s*. 6*d*

Japan. See ANDERSON, AUDSLEY, also MORSE.

Jerdon (*Gertrude*) *Key-hole Country.* Illustrated. Crown 8vo, cloth, 5*s*.

Johnston (*H. H.*) *River Congo, from its Mouth to Bolobo.* New Edition, 8vo, 21*s*.

Jones (*Major*) *Heroes of Industry.* Biographies with Portraits 7*s*. 6*d*.

——— *The Emigrants' Friend.* A Complete Guide to the United States. New Edition. 2*s*. 6*d*.

Julien (*F.*) *English Student's French Examiner.* 16mo, 2*s*.

——— *First Lessons in Conversational French Grammar.* Crown 8vo, 1*s*.

———*French at Home and at School.* Book I., Accidence, &c. Square crown 8vo, 2*s*.

Julien (F.) Conversational French Reader. 16mo, cloth, 2*s.* 6*d*
——— *Petites Leçons de Conversation et de Grammaire.* 3*s.*
——— *Phrases of Daily Use.* Limp cloth, 6*d.*
——— *Petites Leçons and Phrases.* 3*s.* 6*d.*

KEMPIS (Thomas à) Daily Text-Book. Square 16mo, 2*s.* 6*d.*; interleaved as a Birthday Book, 3*s.* 6*d.*

Kent's Commentaries: an Abridgment for Students of American Law. By EDEN F. THOMPSON. 10*s.* 6*d.*

Kerr (W. M.) Far Interior: Cape of Good Hope, across the Zambesi, to the Lake Regions. Illustrated from Sketches, 2 vols. 8vo, 32*s.*

Kershaw (S. W.) Protestants from France in their English Home. Crown 8vo, 6*s.*

Kielland. Skipper Worse. By the Earl of Ducie. Cr. 8vo, 10*s.* 6*d.*

Kingston (W. H. G.) Works. Illustrated, 16mo, gilt edges, 7*s.* 6*d.*; plainer binding, plain edges, 5*s.* each.

Heir of Kilfinnan.
Dick Cheveley.
Snow-Shoes and Canoes.
Two Supercargoes.
With Axe and Rifle.

Kingsley (Rose) Children of Westminster Abbey: Studies in English History. 5*s.*

Knight (E. F.) Albania and Montenegro. Illust. 8vo, 12*s.* 6*d.*

Knight (E. J.) Cruise of the "Falcon." A Voyage to South America in a 30-Ton Yacht. Illust. New Ed. 2 vols., cr. 8vo, 24*s.*

Kunhardt. Small Yachts: Design and Construction. 35*s.*

LAMB (Charles) Essays of Elia. With over 100 designs by C. O. MURRAY. 6*s.*

Lanier's Works. Illustrated, crown 8vo, gilt edges, 7*s.* 6*d.* each.

Boy's King Arthur.
Boy's Froissart.
Boy's Mabinogion; Original Welsh Legends of King Arthur.
Boy's Percy: Ballads of Love and Adventure, selected from the "Reliques."

Lansdell (H.) Through Siberia. 2 vols., 8vo, 30*s.*; 1 vol., 10*s.* 6*d.*
——— *Russia in Central Asia.* Illustrated. 2 vols, 42*s.*

Larden (W.) School Course on Heat. Second Edition, Illust. 5*s.*

Leonardo da Vinci's Literary Works. Edited by Dr. JEAN PAUL RICHTER. Containing his Writings on Painting, Sculpture, and Architecture, his Philosophical Maxims, Humorous Writings, and Miscellaneous Notes on Personal Events, on his Contemporaries, on Literature, &c.; published from Manuscripts. 2 vols., imperial 8vo, containing about 200 Drawings in Autotype Reproductions, and numerous other Illustrations. Twelve Guineas.

Le Plongeon. Sacred Mysteries among the Mayas and the Quiches. 12*s.* 6*d.*

Library of Religious Poetry. Best Poems of all Ages. Edited by SCHAFF and GILMAN. Royal 8vo, 21*s.*; cheaper binding, 10*s.* 6*d.*

Lindsay (W. S.) History of Merchant Shipping. Over 150 Illustrations, Maps, and Charts. In 4 vols., demy 8vo, cloth extra. Vols. 1 and 2, 11*s.* each; vols. 3 and 4, 14*s.* each. 4 vols., 50*s.*

Little Britain, The Spectre Bridegroom, and *Legend of Sleepy* Hollow. By WASHINGTON IRVING. An entirely New *Edition de luxe.* Illustrated by 120 very fine Engravings on Wood, by Mr. J. D. COOPER. Designed by Mr. CHARLES O. MURRAY. Re-issue, square crown 8vo, cloth, 6*s.*

Low's Standard Library of Travel and Adventure. Crown 8vo, uniform in cloth extra, 7*s.* 6*d.*, except where price is given.

1. **The Great Lone Land.** By Major W. F. BUTLER, C.B.
2. **The Wild North Land.** By Major W. F. BUTLER, C.B.
3. **How I found Livingstone.** By H. M. STANLEY.
4. **Through the Dark Continent.** By H. M. STANLEY. 12*s.* 6*d.*
5. **The Threshold of the Unknown Region.** By C. R. MARKHAM. (4th Edition, with Additional Chapters, 10*s.* 6*d.*)
6. **Cruise of the Challenger.** By W. J. J. SPRY, R.N.
7. **Burnaby's On Horseback through Asia Minor.** 10*s.* 6*d.*
8. **Schweinfurth's Heart of Africa.** 2 vols., 15*s.*
9. **Marshall's Through America.**
10. **Lansdell's Through Siberia.** Illustrated and unabridged, 10*s.* 6*d.*

Low's Standard Novels. Small post 8vo, cloth extra, 6*s.* each, unless otherwise stated.

A Daughter of Heth. By W. BLACK.
In Silk Attire. By W. BLACK.
Kilmeny. A Novel. By W. BLACK.
Lady Silverdale's Sweetheart. By W. BLACK.
Sunrise. By W. BLACK.
Three Feathers. By WILLIAM BLACK.
Alice Lorraine. By R. D. BLACKMORE.
Christowell, a Dartmoor Tale. By R. D. BLACKMORE.
Clara Vaughan. By R. D. BLACKMORE.

Low's Standard Novels—continued.

Cradock Nowell. By R. D. BLACKMORE.
Cripps the Carrier. By R. D. BLACKMORE.
Erema; or, My Father's Sin. By R. D. BLACKMORE.
Lorna Doone. By R. D. BLACKMORE. 25th Edition.
Mary Anerley. By R. D. BLACKMORE.
Tommy Upmore. By R. D. BLACKMORE.
An English Squire. By Miss COLERIDGE.
Some One Else. By Mrs. B. M. CROKER.
A Story of the Dragonnades. By Rev. E. GILLIAT, M.A.
A Laodicean. By THOMAS HARDY.
Far from the Madding Crowd. By THOMAS HARDY.
Pair of Blue Eyes. By THOMAS HARDY.
Return of the Native. By THOMAS HARDY.
The Hand of Ethelberta. By THOMAS HARDY.
The Trumpet Major. By THOMAS HARDY.
Two on a Tower. By THOMAS HARDY.
Three Recruits. By JOSEPH HATTON.
A Golden Sorrow. By Mrs. CASHEL HOEY. New Edition.
Out of Court. By Mrs. CASHEL HOEY.
Don John. By JEAN INGELOW.
John Jerome. By JEAN INGELOW. 5*s*.
Sarah de Berenger. By JEAN INGELOW.
Adela Cathcart. By GEORGE MAC DONALD.
Guild Court. By GEORGE MAC DONALD.
Mary Marston. By GEORGE MAC DONALD.
Stephen Archer. New Ed. of "Gifts." By GEORGE MAC DONALD.
The Vicar's Daughter. By GEORGE MAC DONALD.
Weighed and Wanting. By GEORGE MAC DONALD.
Diane. By Mrs. MACQUOID.
Elinor Dryden. By Mrs. MACQUOID.
My Lady Greensleeves. By HELEN MATHERS.
Alaric Spenceley. By Mrs. J. H. RIDDELL.
Daisies and Buttercups. By Mrs. J. H. RIDDELL.
The Senior Partner. By Mrs. J. H. RIDDELL.
A Struggle for Fame. By Mrs. J. H. RIDDELL.
Jack's Courtship. By W. CLARK RUSSELL.
John Holdsworth. By W. CLARK RUSSELL.
A Sailor's Sweetheart. By W. CLARK RUSSELL.
Sea Queen. By W. CLARK RUSSELL.
Watch Below. By W. CLARK RUSSELL.
Strange Voyage. By W. CLARK RUSSELL.
Wreck of the Grosvenor. By W. CLARK RUSSELL.
The Lady Maud. By W. CLARK RUSSELL.
Little Loo. By W. CLARK RUSSELL.
The Late Mrs. Null. By FRANK R. STOCKTON.
My Wife and I. By Mrs. BEECHER STOWE.
Poganuc People, their Loves and Lives. By Mrs. B. STOWE.

Low's Standard Novels—continued.

Ben Hur: a Tale of the Christ. By LEW. WALLACE.
Anne. By CONSTANCE FENIMORE WOOLSON.
East Angels. By CONSTANCE FENIMORE WOOLSON.
For the Major. By CONSTANCE FENIMORE WOOLSON. 5*s.*
French Heiress in her own Chateau.

Low's Handbook to the Charities of London. Edited and revised to date. Yearly, cloth, 1*s.* 6*d.*; paper, 1*s.*

M'CORMICK (R.). Voyages of Discovery in the Arctic and Antarctic Seas in the "Erebus" and "Terror," in Search of Sir John Franklin, &c. With Maps and Lithos. 2 vols., royal 8vo, 52*s.* 6*d.*

MacDonald (G.) Orts. Small post 8vo, 6*s.*

——— See also "Low's Standard Novels."

Mackay (Charles) New Glossary of Obscure Words in Shakespeare. 21*s.*

Macgregor (John) "Rob Roy" on the Baltic. 3rd Edition, small post 8vo, 2*s.* 6*d.*; cloth, gilt edges, 3*s.* 6*d.*

——— *A Thousand Miles in the "Rob Roy" Canoe.* 11th Edition, small post 8vo, 2*s.* 6*d.*; cloth, gilt edges, 3*s.* 6*d.*

——— *Voyage Alone in the Yawl "Rob Roy."* New Edition with additions, small post 8vo, 5*s.*; 3*s.* 6*d.* and 2*s.* 6*d.*

McLellan's Own Story: The War for the Union. Illustrations and maps. 18*s.*

Macquoid (Mrs.). See LOW'S STANDARD NOVELS.

Magazine. See DECORATION, ENGLISH ETCHINGS, HARPER.

Maginn (W.) Miscellanies. Prose and Verse. With Memoir. 2 vols., crown 8vo, 24*s.*

Main (Mrs.; Mrs. Fred Burnaby) High Life and Towers of Silence. Illustrated, square 8vo, 10*s.* 6*d.*

Manitoba. See BRYCE.

Manning (E. F.) Delightful Thames. Illustrated. 4to, fancy-boards, 5*s.*

Markham (C. R.) The Threshold of the Unknown Region. Crown 8vo, with Four Maps. 4th Edition. Cloth extra, 10*s.* 6*d.*

——— *War between Peru and Chili,* 1879-1881. Third Ed. Crown 8vo, with Maps, 10*s.* 6*d.*

——— See also "Foreign Countries."

Marshall (W. G.) Through America. New Ed., cr. 8vo, 7*s.* 6*d.*

Martin (*J. W.*) *Float Fishing and Spinning in the Nottingham* Style. New Edition. Crown 8vo, 2*s.* 6*d.*

Maury (*Commander*) *Physical Geography of the Sea, and its* Meteorology. New Edition, with Charts and Diagrams, cr. 8vo, 6*s.*

Men of Mark: a Gallery of Contemporary Portraits of the most Eminent Men of the Day, specially taken from Life. Complete in Seven Vols., 4to, handsomely bound, cloth, gilt edges, 25*s.* each.

Mendelssohn Family (*The*), 1729—1847. From Letters and Journals. Translated. New Edition, 2 vols., 8vo, 30*s.*

Mendelssohn. See also "Great Musicians."

Merrifield's Nautical Astronomy. Crown 8vo, 7*s.* 6*d.*

Merrylees (*J.*) *Carlsbad and its Environs.* 7*s.* 6*d.*; roan, 9*s.*

Mitchell (*D. G.; Ik. Marvel*) *Works.* Uniform Edition, small 8vo, 5*s.* each.

Bound together.
Doctor Johns.
Dream Life.
Out-of-Town Places.
Reveries of a Bachelor.
Seven Stories, Basement and Attic.
Wet Days at Edgewood.

Mitford (*Mary Russell*) *Our Village.* With 12 full-pape and 157 smaller Cuts. Cr. 4to, cloth, gilt edges, 21*s.*; cheaper binding, 10*s.* 6*d.*

Milford (*P.*) *Ned Stafford's Experiences in the United States.* 5*s.*

Mollett (*J. W.*) *Illustrated Dictionary of Words used in Art and* Archæology. Terms in Architecture, Arms, Bronzes, Christian Art, Colour, Costume, Decoration, Devices, Emblems, Heraldry, Lace, Personal Ornaments, Pottery, Painting, Sculpture, &c. Small 4to, 15*s.*

Money (*E.*) *The Truth about America.* 5*s.*

Morley (*H.*) *English Literature in the Reign of Victoria.* 2000th volume of the Tauchnitz Collection of Authors. 18mo, 2*s.* 6*d.*

Morse (*E. S.*) *Japanese Homes and their Surroundings.* With more than 300 Illustrations. 21*s.*

Morwood. Our Gipsies in City, Tent, and Van. 8vo, 18*s.*

Moxley. Barbados, West Indian Sanatorium. 3*s.* 6*d.*

Muller (*E.*) *Noble Words and Noble Deeds.* 7*s.* 6*d.*; plainer binding, 5*s.*

Murray (*E. C. Grenville*) *Memoirs.* By his widow, COMTESSE DE RETHEL D'ARAGON.

Music. See "Great Musicians."

Mustard Leaves: Glimpses of London Society. By D.T.S. 3*s.* 6*d.*

NAPOLEON and Marie Louise: Memoirs. By Madame DURAND. 7*s.* 6*d.*

New Zealand. See BRADSHAW.

New Zealand Rulers and Statesmen. See GISBORNE.

Nicholls (*J. H. Kerry*) *The King Country: Explorations in* New Zealand. Many Illustrations and Map. New Edition, 8vo, 21*s.*

Nordhoff (*C.*) *California, for Health, Pleasure, and Residence.* New Edition, 8vo, with Maps and Illustrations, 12*s.* 6*d.*

Northbrook Gallery. Edited by LORD RONALD GOWER. 36 Permanent Photographs. Imperial 4to, 63*s.*; large paper, 105*s.*

Nott (*Major*) *Wild Animals Photographed and Described.* 35*s.*

Nursery Playmates (*Prince of*). 217 Coloured Pictures for Children by eminent Artists. Folio, in coloured boards, 6*s.*

O'BRIEN (*R. B.*) *Fifty Years of Concessions to Ireland.* With a Portrait of T. Drummond. Vol. I., 16*s.*, II., 16*s.*

Orient Line Guide Book. By W. J. LOFTIE. 5*s.*

Orvis (*C. F.*) *Fishing with the Fly.* Illustrated. 8vo, 12*s.* 6*d.*

Our Little Ones in Heaven. Edited by the Rev. H. ROBBINS. With Frontispiece after Sir JOSHUA REYNOLDS. New Edition, 5*s.*

Outing: Magazine of Outdoor Sports. 1*s.* Monthly.

Owen (*Douglas*) *Marine Insurance Notes and Clauses.* New Edition, 14*s.*

PALLISER (*Mrs.*) *A History of Lace.* New Edition, with additional cuts and text. 8vo, 21*s.*

——— *The China Collector's Pocket Companion.* With upwards of 1000 Illustrations of Marks and Monograms. Small 8vo, 5*s.*

Pascoe (*C. E.*) *London of To-Day.* Illust., crown 8vo, 3*s.* 6*d.*

Payne (*T. O.*) *Solomon's Temple and Capitol, Ark of the Flood* and Tabernacle (four sections at 24*s.*), extra binding, 105*s.*

Pennell (*H. Cholmondeley*) *Sporting Fish of Great Britain.* 15*s.*; large paper, 30*s.*

Pharmacopœia of the United States of America. 8vo, 21*s.*

Philpot (*H. J.*) *Diabetes Mellitus.* Crown 8vo, 5*s.*

——— *Diet System.* Tables. I. Dyspepsia; II. Gout; III. Diabetes; IV. Corpulence. In cases, 1*s.* each.

Plunkett (*Major G. T.*) *Primer of Orthographic Projection.* Elementary Practical Solid Geometry clearly explained. With Problems and Exercises. Specially adapted for Science and Art Classes, and for Students who have not the aid of a Teacher. 2*s.*

Poe (*E. A.*) *The Raven.* Illustr. by DORÉ. Imperial folio, 63*s.*

Poems of the Inner Life. Chiefly from Modern Authors. Small 8vo, 5*s.*

Polar Expeditions. See GILDER, MARKHAM, MCCORMICK.

Porter (*Noah*) *Elements of Moral Science.* 10*s.* 6*d.*

Portraits of Celebrated Race-horses of the Past and Present Centuries, with Pedigrees and Performances. 31*s.* 6*d.* per vol.

Powell (*W.*) *Wanderings in a Wild Country; or, Three Years* among the Cannibals of New Britain. Illustr., 8vo, 18*s.*; cr. 8vo, 5*s.*

Poynter (*Edward J., R.A.*). See "Illustrated Text-books."

Pritt (*T. E.*) *North Country Flies.* Illustrated from the Author's Drawings. 10*s.* 6*d.*

Publishers' Circular (*The*), *and General Record of British and* Foreign Literature. Published on the 1st and 15th of every Month, 3*d.*

REBER (*F.*) *History of Ancient Art.* 8vo, 18*s.*

Redford (*G.*) *Ancient Sculpture.* New edition. Crown 8vo, 10*s.* 6*d.*

Richter (*Dr. Jean Paul*) *Italian Art in the National Gallery.* 4to. Illustrated. Cloth gilt, 2*l.* 2*s.*; half-morocco, uncut, 2*l.* 12*s.* 6*d.*

——— See also LEONARDO DA VINCI.

Riddell (*Mrs. J. H.*) See LOW'S STANDARD NOVELS.

Robin Hood; Merry Adventures of. Written and illustrated by HOWARD PYLE. Imperial 8vo, 15*s.*

Robinson (*Phil.*) *In my Indian Garden.* Crown 8vo, limp cloth, 3*s.* 6*d.*

Robinson (*Phil.*) *Indian Garden Series.* 1*s.* 6*d.*; boards, 1*s.* each.

I. Chasing a Fortune, &c.: Stories. II. Tigers at Large. III. Valley of Teetotum Trees.

——— *Noah's Ark. A Contribution to the Study of Unnatural History.* Small post 8vo, 12*s.* 6*d.*

——— *Sinners and Saints: a Tour across the United States of America, and Round them.* Crown 8vo, 10*s.* 6*d.*

——— *Under the Punkah.* Crown 8vo, limp cloth, 5*s.*

Rockstro (*W. S.*) *History of Music.* New Edition. 8vo, 14*s.*

Rodrigues (*J. C.*) *The Panama Canal.* Crown 8vo, cloth extra, 5*s.*

"A series of remarkable articles . . . a mine of valuable data for editors and diplomatists."—*New York Nation.*

Roland: The Story of. Crown 8vo, illustrated, 6*s.*

Rome and the Environs. 3*s.*

Rose (*J.*) *Complete Practical Machinist.* New Ed., 12mo, 12*s.* 6*d.*

——— *Key to Engines and Engine Running.* 7*s.* 6*d.*

——— *Mechanical Drawing.* Illustrated, small 4to, 16*s.*

——— *Modern Steam Engines.* Illustrated. 31*s.* 6*d.*

Rose Library (*The*). Popular Literature of all Countries. Each volume, 1*s.* Many of the Volumes are Illustrated—

Little Women. By LOUISA M. ALCOTT.

Little Women Wedded. Forming a Sequel to "Little Women."

Little Women and Little Women Wedded. 1 vol., cloth gilt, 3*s.* 6*d.*

Little Men. By L. M. ALCOTT. Double vol., 2*s.*; cloth gilt, 3*s.* 6*d.*

An Old-Fashioned Girl. By LOUISA M. ALCOTT. 2*s.*; cloth, 3*s.* 6*d.*

Work. A Story of Experience. By L. M. ALCOTT. 3*s.* 6*d.*; 2 vols. 1*s.* each.

Stowe (Mrs. H. B.) The Pearl of Orr's Island.

——— **The Minister's Wooing.**

——— **We and our Neighbours.** 2*s.*; cloth gilt, 6*s.*

——— **My Wife and I.** 2*s.*; cloth gilt, 6*s.*

Hans Brinker; or, the Silver Skates. By Mrs. DODGE. **Also 5*s.***

Rose Library (The)—continued.

My Study Windows. By J. R. LOWELL.
The Guardian Angel. By OLIVER WENDELL HOLMES.
My Summer in a Garden. By C. D. WARNER.
Dred. By Mrs. BEECHER STOWE. 2*s.*; cloth gilt, 3*s.* 6*d.*
Farm Ballads. By WILL CARLETON.
Farm Festivals. By WILL CARLETON.
Farm Legends. By WILL CARLETON.
Farm Ballads: Festivals and Legends. One vol., cloth, 3*s.* 6*d.*
The Clients of Dr. Bernagius. 3*s.* 6*d.*; 2 parts, 1*s.* each.
The Undiscovered Country. By W. D. HOWELLS. 3*s.* 6*d.* and 1*s.*
Baby Rue. By C. M. CLAY. 3*s.* 6*d.* and 1*s.*
The Rose in Bloom. By L. M. ALCOTT. 2*s.*; cloth gilt, 3*s.* 6*d.*
Eight Cousins. By L. M. ALCOTT. 2*s.*; cloth gilt, 3*s.* 6*d.*
Under the Lilacs. By L. M. ALCOTT. 2*s.*; also 3*s.* 6*d.*
Silver Pitchers. By LOUISA M. ALCOTT. Cloth, 3*s.* 6*d.*
Jemmy's Cruise in the "Pinafore," and other Tales. By LOUISA M. ALCOTT. 2*s.*; cloth gilt, 3*s.* 6*d.*
Jack and Jill. By LOUISA M. ALCOTT. 2*s.*; Illustrated, 5*s.*
Hitherto. By the Author of the "Gayworthys." 2 vols., 1*s.* each; 1 vol., cloth gilt, 3*s.* 6*d.*
A Gentleman of Leisure. A Novel. By EDGAR FAWCETT. 1*s.*
The Story of Helen Troy. 1*s.*

Ross (Mars) and Stonehewer Cooper. Highlands of Cantabria; or, Three Days from England. Illustrations and Map, 8vo, 21*s.*

Round the Yule Log: Norwegian Folk and Fairy Tales. Translated from the Norwegian of P. CHR. ASBJÖRNSEN. With 100 Illustrations after drawings by Norwegian Artists, and an Introduction by E. W. Gosse. Impl. 16mo, cloth extra, gilt edges, 7*s.* 6*d.* and 5*s.*

Rousselet (Louis) Son of the Constable of France. Small post 8vo, numerous Illustrations, 5*s.*

——— *King of the Tigers: a Story of Central India.* Illustrated. Small post 8vo, gilt, 6*s.*; plainer, 5*s.*

——— *Drummer Boy.* Illustrated. Small post 8vo, 5*s.*

Rowbotham (F.) Trip to Prairie Land. The Shady Side of Emigration. 5*s.*

Russell (*W. Clark*) *Jack's Courtship.* 3 vols., 31*s.* 6*d.*; 1 vol., 6*s.*

——— *The Lady Maud.* 3 vols., 31*s.* 6*d.*; 1 vol., 6*s.*

——— *Sea Queen.* 3 vols., 31*s.* 6*d.*; 1 vol., 6*s.*

——— *Strange Voyage.* 31*s.* 6*d.*

——— *Little Loo.* 6*s.*

——— *My Watch Below.* 6*s.*

——— *English Channel Ports and the Estate of the East and* West India Dock Company. Crown 8vo, 1*s.*

——— *Sailor's Language.* Illustrated. Crown 8vo, 3*s.* 6*d.*

——— *Wreck of the Grosvenor.* Small post 8vo, 6*s.*; 4to, sewed, 6*d.*

——— See also LOW'S STANDARD NOVELS.

SAINTS and their Symbols: A Companion in the Churches and Picture Galleries of Europe. Illustrated. Royal 16mo, 3*s.* 6*d.*

Salisbury (*Lord*) *Life and Speeches.* By F. S. PULLING, M.A. With Photogravure Portrait of Lord Salisbury. 2 vols., cr. 8vo, 21*s.*

Sandilands (*J. P.*) *How to Develop Vocal Power.* 1*s.*

Saunders (*A.*) *Our Domestic Birds: Poultry in England and* New Zealand. Crown 8vo, 6*s.*

——— *Our Horses: the Best Muscles controlled by the Best* Brains. 6*s.*

Scherr (*Prof. J.*) *History of English Literature.* Cr. 8vo, 8*s.* 6*d.*

Schley. Rescue of Greely. Maps and Illustrations, 8vo, 12*s.* 6*d.*

Schuyler (*Eugène*) *American Diplomacy and the Furtherance of* Commerce. 12*s.* 6*d.*

——— *The Life of Peter the Great.* 2 vols., 8vo, 32*s.*

Schweinfurth (*Georg*) *Heart of Africa.* Three Years' Travels and Adventures in Unexplored Regions. 2 vols., crown 8vo, 15*s.*

Scott (*Leader*) *Renaissance of Art in Italy.* 4to, 31*s.* 6*d.*

——— *Sculpture, Renaissance and Modern.* 5*s.*

Senior (*W.*) *Waterside Sketches.* Imp. 32mo, 1*s.*6*d.*, boards, 1*s.*

Shadbolt (*S. H.*) *Afghan Campaigns of* 1878—1880. By SYDNEY SHADBOLT. 2 vols., royal quarto, cloth extra, 3*l.*

Shakespeare. Edited by R. GRANT WHITE. 3 vols., crown 8vo, gilt top, 36*s.*; *édition de luxe*, 6 vols., 8vo, cloth extra, 63*s.*

Shakespeare. See also WHITE (R. GRANT).

Sidney (*Sir Philip*) *Arcadia.* New Edition, 6*s.*

Siegfried: The Story of. Illustrated, crown 8vo, cloth, 6*s.*

Simson (*A.*) *Wilds of Ecuador and the Putumayor River.* Crown 8vo.

Sinclair (*Mrs.*) *Indigenous Flowers of the Hawaiian Islands.* 44 Plates in Colour. Imp. folio, extra binding, gilt edges, 31*s.* 6*d.*

Sir Roger de Coverley. Re-imprinted from the "Spectator." With 125 Woodcuts and special steel Frontispiece. Small fcap. 4to, 6*s.*

Smith (*G.*) *Assyrian Explorations and Discoveries.* Illustrated by Photographs and Woodcuts. New Edition, demy 8vo, 18*s.*

——— *The Chaldean Account of Genesis.* With many Illustrations. 16*s.* New Ed. By PROFESSOR SAYCE. 8vo, 18*s.*

Smith (*J. Moyr*) *Ancient Greek Female Costume.* 112 full-page Plates and other Illustrations. Crown 8vo, 7*s.* 6*d.*

——— *Hades of Ardenne: The Caves of Han.* Crown 8vo, Illust., 5*s.*

——— *Legendary Studies, and other Sketches for Decorative* Figure Panels. 7*s.* 6*d.*

——— *Wooing of Æthra.* Illustrated. 32mo, 1*s.*

Smith (*Sydney*) *Life and Times.* By STUART J. REID. Illustrated. 8vo, 21*s.*

Smith (*T. Roger*) *Architecture, Gothic and Renaissance.* Illustrated, crown 8vo, 5*s.*

——————— *Classic and Early Christian.* 5*s.*

Smith (*W. R.*) *Laws concerning Public Health.* 8vo, 31*s.* 6*d.*

Spiers' French Dictionary. 29th Edition, remodelled. 2 vols., 8vo, 18*s.*; half bound, 21*s.*

Spry (*W. J. J., R.N.*) *Cruise of H.M.S. "Challenger."* With with Illustrations. 8vo, 18*s.* Cheap Edit., crown 8vo, 7*s.* 6*d.*

Spyri (*Joh.*) *Heidi's Early Experiences: a Story for Children* and those who love Children. Illustrated, small post 8vo, 4*s.* 6*d.*

——— *Heidi's Further Experiences.* Illust., sm. post 8vo, 4*s.* 6*d.*

Start (*J. W. K.*) *Junior Mensuration Exercises.* 8*d.*

Stanley (*H. M.*) *Congo, and Founding its Free State.* Illustrated, 2 vols., 8vo, 42*s.*; re-issue, 2 vols. 8vo, 21*s.*

——— *How I Found Livingstone.* 8vo, 10*s.* 6*d.*; cr. 8vo, 7*s.* 6*d.*

——— *Through the Dark Continent.* Crown 8vo, 12*s.* 6*d.*

Stenhouse (*Mrs.*) *An Englishwoman in Utah.* Crown 8vo, 2*s.* 6*d.*

Sterry (*J. Ashby*) *Cucumber Chronicles.* 5*s.*

Stevens (*E. W.*) *Fly-Fishing in Maine Lakes.* 8*s.* 6*d.*

Stewart's Year Book of New Zealand, 1886-87. 7*s.* 6*d.*

Stockton (*Frank R.*) *The Story of Viteau.* Illust. Cr. 8vo, 5*s.*

——— *The Late Mrs. Null.* Crown 8vo, 6*s.*

Stoker (*Bram*) *Under the Sunset.* Crown 8vo, 6*s.*

Stowe (*Mrs. Beecher*) *Dred.* Cloth, gilt edges, 3*s.* 6*d.*; boards, 2*s.*

——— *Little Foxes.* Cheap Ed., 1*s.*; Library Edition, 4*s.* 6*d.*

——— *My Wife and I.* 6*s.*

——— *Old Town Folk.* 6*s.*; also 3*s.*

——— *Old Town Fireside Stories.* Cloth extra, 3*s.* 6*d.*

——— *We and our Neighbours.* 6*s.*

Stowe (*Mrs. Beecher*) *Poganuc People.* 6*s.*

——— *Chimney Corner.* 1*s.*; cloth, 1*s.* 6*d.*

——— See also ROSE LIBRARY.

Stuttfield (*Hugh E. M.*) *El Maghreb:* 1200 *Miles' Ride through* Marocco. 8*s.* 6*d.*

Sullivan (*A. M.*) *Nutshell History of Ireland.* Paper boards, 6*d.*

Sutton (*A. K.*) *A B C Digest of the Bankruptcy Law.* 8vo, 3*s.* and 2*s.* 6*d.*

TAINE (*H. A.*) *"Les Origines de la France Contemporaine."* Translated by JOHN DURAND.

I.	**The Ancient Regime.**		Demy 8vo, cloth,	16*s.*
II.	**The French Revolution.**		Vol. 1.	do.
III.	**Do.**	**do.**	Vol. 2.	do.
IV.	**Do.**	**do.**	Vol. 3.	do.

Talbot (*Hon. E.*) *A Letter on Emigration.* 1*s.*

Tauchnitz's English Editions of German Authors. Each volume, cloth flexible, 2*s.*; or sewed, 1*s.* 6*d.* (Catalogues post free.)

Tauchnitz (*B.*) *German Dictionary.* 2*s.*; paper, 1*s.* 6*d.*; roan, 2*s.* 6*d.*

——— *French Dictionary.* 2*s.*; paper, 1*s.* 6*d.*; roan, 2*s.* 6*d.*

——— *Italian Dictionary.* 2*s.*; paper, 1*s.* 6*d.*; roan, 2*s.* 6*d.*

——— *Latin Dictionary.* 2*s.*; paper, 1*s.* 6*d.*; roan, 2*s.* 6*d.*

——— *Spanish and English.* 2*s.*; paper, 1*s.* 6*d.*; roan, 2*s.* 6*d.*

——— *Spanish and French.* 2*s.*; paper, 1*s.* 6*d.*; roan, 2*s.* 6*d.*

Taylor (*R. L.*) *Chemical Analysis Tables.* 1*s.*

Taylor (*W. M.*) *Joseph the Prime Minister.* 6*s.*

——— *Paul the Missionary.* Crown 8vo, 7*s.* 6*d.*

Techno-Chemical Receipt Book. With additions by BRANNT and WAHL. 10*s.* 6*d.*

Thausing (*Prof.*) *Malt and the Fabrication of Beer.* 8vo, 45*s.*

Theakston (*M.*) *British Angling Flies.* Illustrated. Cr. 8vo, 5*s.*

Thomson (*Jos.*) *Through Masai Land.* Illust. and Maps. 21*s.*

Thomson (*W.*) *Algebra for Colleges and Schools.* With Answers, 5*s.*; without, 4*s.* 6*d.*; Answers separate, 1*s.* 6*d.*

Thoreau. American Men of Letters. Crown 8vo, 2*s.* 6*d.*

Tissandier, Photography. Edited by J. THOMSON, with Appendix by H. FOX TALBOT. Illustrated. 6*s.*

Tolhausen. Supplément du Dictionnaire Technologique. 3*s.* 6*d.*

Tristram (*Rev. Canon*) *Pathways of Palestine.* Series I., with Permanent Photographs. 2 vols., folio, cloth, gilt edges, 31*s.* 6*d.* each.

Trollope (*Anthony*) *Thompson Hall.* 1*s.*

Tromholt (*S.*) *Under the Rays of the Aurora Borealis.* By C. SIEWERS. Photographs and Portraits. 2 vols., 8vo, 30*s.*

Tucker (*W. J.*) *Life and Society in Eastern Europe.* 15*s.*

Tupper (*Martin Farquhar*) *My Life as an Author.* 14*s.*

Turner (*Edward*) *Studies in Russian Literature.* Cr. 8vo, 8*s.* 6*d.*

UNION Jack (*The*). *Every Boy's Paper.* Edited by G. A. HENTY. Profusely Illustrated with Coloured and other Plates. Vol. I., 6*s.* Vols. II., III., IV., 7*s.* 6*d.* each.

VALLANCE (*Lucy*) *Paul's Birthday.* 3*s.* 6*d.*

Van Kampen (*S. R.*) *Nicholas Godfried Van Kampen: a* Biographical Sketch By SAMUEL R. VAN CAMPEN. 14*s.*

Vasili (*Count*) *Berlin Society.* Translated. Cr. 8vo, 6*s.*

——— *World of London* (*La Société de Londres*). Cr. 8vo, 6*s.*

Victoria (*Queen*) *Life of.* By GRACE GREENWOOD. Illust. 6*s.*

Vincent (*Mrs. Howard*) *Forty Thousand Miles over Land and* Water. With Illustrations. New Edti., 3*s.* 6*d.*

Viollet-le-Duc (*E.*) *Lectures on Architecture.* Translated by BENJAMIN BUCKNALL, Architect. With 33 Steel Plates and 200 Wood Engravings. Super-royal 8vo, leather back, gilt top, 2 vols., 3*l.* 3*s.*

BOOKS BY JULES VERNE.

LARGE CROWN 8VO.	Containing 350 to 600 pp. and from 50 to 100 full-page illustrations.		Containing the whole of the text with some illustrations	
WORKS.	In very handsome cloth binding, gilt edges.	In plainer binding, plain edges.	In cloth binding, gilt edges, smaller type.	Coloured boards
	s. *d.*	*s.* *d.*	*s.* *d.*	
20,000 Leagues under the Sea. Parts I. and II.	10 6	5 0	3 6	2 vols., 1*s.* ea.
Hector Servadac	10 6	5 0	3 6	2 vols., 1*s.* ea.
The Fur Country	10 6	5 0	3 6	2 vols., 1*s.* ea.
The Earth to the Moon and a Trip round it	10 6	5 0	2 vols., 2*s.* ea.	2 vols., 1*s.* ea.
Michael Strogoff	10 6	5 0	3 6	2 vols., 1*s.* ea.
Dick Sands, the Boy Captain	10 6	5 0	3 6	2 vols., 1*s.* ea.
Five Weeks in a Balloon	7 6	3 6	2 0	1*s.* 0*d.*
Adventures of Three Englishmen and Three Russians	7 6	3 6	2 0	1 0
Round the World in Eighty Days	7 6	3 6	2 0	1 0
A Floating City	7 6	3 6	2 0	1 0
The Blockade Runners			2 0	1 0
Dr. Ox's Experiment	—	—	2 0	1 0
A Winter amid the Ice	—	—	2 0	1 0
Survivors of the "Chancellor"	7 6	3 6	3 6	2 vols., 1*s.* 0*d.*
Martin Paz			2 0	1*s.* 0*d.*
The Mysterious Island, 3 vols.:—	22 6	10 6	6 0	3 0
I. Dropped from the Clouds	7 6	3 6	2 0	1 0
II. Abandoned	7 6	3 6	2 0	1 0
III. Secret of the Island	7 6	3 6	2 0	1 0
The Child of the Cavern	7 6	3 6	2 0	1 0
The Begum's Fortune	7 6	3 6	2 0	1 0
The Tribulations of a Chinaman	7 6	3 6	2 0	1 0
The Steam House, 2 vols.:—				
I. Demon of Cawnpore	7 6	3 6	2 0	1 0
II. Tigers and Traitors	7 6	3 6	2 0	1 0
The Giant Raft, 2 vols.:—				
I. 800 Leagues on the Amazon	7 6	3 6	2 0	1 0
II. The Cryptogram	7 6	3 6	2 0	1 0
The Green Ray	6 0	5 0	—	1 0
Godfrey Morgan	7 6	3 6	2 0	1 0
Kéraban the Inflexible:—				
I. Captain of the "Guidara"	7 6	3 6		
II. Scarpante the Spy	7 6	3 6		
The Archipelago on Fire	7 6			
The Vanished Diamond	7 6			
Mathias Sandorf	10 6			
Lottery Ticket	7 6			

CELEBRATED TRAVELS AND TRAVELLERS. 3 vols. 8vo, 600 pp., 100 full-page illustrations, gilt edges, 14*s.* each:—(1) THE EXPLORATION OF THE WORLD. (2) THE GREAT NAVIGA... THE EIGHTEENTH CENTURY. (3) THE GREAT EXPLORERS OF THE NINETEENTH CENTURY.

GB58 .B52 1885
The rudiments of physical geography
Kummel Library AFJ1448
[redacted]
3 2044 032 802 621

NOT TO LEAVE LIBRARY

GB58 .B52 1885

DATE DUE

4/9/03				

PRINTED IN U.S.A.

STATHAM, F. Reginald.—**Free Thought and Truth Thought.** A Contribution to an Existing Argument. Crown 8vo, 6*s.*

STEVENSON, Rev. W. F.—**Hymns for the Church and Home.** Selected and Edited by the Rev. W. FLEMING STEVENSON.

The Hymn Book consists of Three Parts:—I. For Public Worship.—II. For Family and Private Worship.—III. For Children. SMALL EDITION. Cloth limp, 10*d.*; cloth boards, 1*s.* LARGE TYPE EDITION. Cloth limp, 1*s.* 3*d.*; cloth boards, 1*s.* 6*d.*

Stray Papers on Education, and Scenes from School Life. By B. H. Second Edition. Small crown 8vo, 3*s.* 6*d.*

STREATFEILD, Rev. G. S., M.A.—**Lincolnshire and the Danes.** Large crown 8vo, 7*s.* 6*d.*

STRECKER-WISLICENUS.—**Organic Chemistry.** Translated and Edited, with Extensive Additions, by W. R. HODGKINSON, Ph.D., and A. J. GREENAWAY, F.I.C. Second and cheaper Edition. Demy 8vo, 12*s.* 6*d.*

Suakin, 1885; being a Sketch of the Campaign of this year. By an Officer who was there. Crown 8vo, 2*s.* 6*d.*

SULLY, James, M.A.—**Pessimism: a History and a Criticism.** Second Edition. Demy 8vo, 14*s.*

Sunshine and Sea. A Yachting Visit to the Channel Islands and Coast of Brittany. With Frontispiece from a Photograph and 24 Illustrations. Crown 8vo, 6*s.*

SWEDENBORG, Eman.—**De Cultu et Amore Dei ubi Agitur de Telluris ortu, Paradiso et Vivario, tum de Primogeniti Seu Adami Nativitate Infantia, et Amore.** Crown 8vo, 6*s.*

On the Worship and Love of God. Treating of the Birth of the Earth, Paradise, and the Abode of Living Creatures. Translated from the original Latin. Crown 8vo, 7*s.* 6*d.*

TACITUS.—**The Agricola.** A Translation. Small crown 8vo, 2*s.* 6*d.*

TAYLOR, Rev. Isaac.—**The Alphabet.** An Account of the Origin and Development of Letters. With numerous Tables and Facsimiles. 2 vols. Demy 8vo, 36*s.*

TAYLOR, Jeremy.—**The Marriage Ring.** With Preface, Notes, and Appendices. Edited by FRANCIS BURDETT MONEY COUTTS. Small crown 8vo, 2*s.* 6*d.*

TAYLOR, Sedley.—**Profit Sharing between Capital and Labour.** To which is added a Memorandum on the Industrial Partnership at the Whitwood Collieries, by ARCHIBALD and HENRY BRIGGS, with remarks by SEDLEY TAYLOR. Crown 8vo, 2*s.* 6*d.*

"They Might Have Been Together Till the Last." An Essay on Marriage, and the position of Women in England. Small crown 8vo, 2*s.*

Thirty Thousand Thoughts. Edited by the Rev. CANON SPENCE, Rev. J. S. EXELL, and Rev. CHARLES NEIL. 6 vols. Super royal 8vo.

[Vols. I.–IV. now ready, 16*s.* each.

THOM, J. Hamilton.—**Laws of Life after the Mind of Christ.** Second Edition. Crown 8vo, 7*s.* 6*d.*

TIPPLE, Rev. S. A.—**Sunday Mornings at Norwood.** Prayers and Sermons. Crown 8vo, 6*s.*

TODHUNTER, Dr. J.—**A Study of Shelley.** Crown 8vo, 7*s.*

TOLSTOI, Count Leo.—**Christ's Christianity.** Translated from the Russian. Large Crown 8vo, 7*s.* 6*d.*

TRANT, William.—**Trade Unions: Their Origin, Objects, and Efficacy.** Small crown 8vo, 1*s.* 6*d.*; paper covers, 1*s.*

TREMENHEERE, Hugh Seymour, C.B.—**A Manual of the Principles of Government,** as set forth by the Authorities of Ancient and Modern Times. New and Enlarged Edition. Crown 8vo, 3*s.* 6*d.* Cheap Edition, limp cloth, 1*s.*

TUKE, Daniel Hack, M.D., F.R.C.P.—**Chapters in the History of the Insane in the British Isles.** With Four Illustrations. Large crown 8vo, 12*s.*

TWINING, Louisa.—**Workhouse Visiting and Management during Twenty-Five Years.** Small crown 8vo, 2*s.*

TYLER, J.—**The Mystery of Being: or, What Do We Know?** Small crown 8vo, 3*s.* 6*d.*

VAUGHAN, H. Halford.—**New Readings and Renderings of Shakespeare's Tragedies.** Vols. I. and II. Demy 8vo, 12*s.* 6*d.* each.

VILLARI, Professor.—**Niccolò Machiavelli and his Times.** Translated by LINDA VILLARI. 4 vols. Large post 8vo, 48*s.*

VILLIERS, The Right Hon. C. P.—**Free Trade Speeches of.** With Political Memoir. Edited by a Member of the Cobden Club. 2 vols. With Portrait. Demy 8vo, 25*s.*

*** People's Edition. 1 vol. Crown 8vo, limp cloth, 2*s.* 6*d.*

VOGT, Lieut.-Col. Hermann.—**The Egyptian War of 1882.** A translation. With Map and Plans. Large crown 8vo, 6*s.*

VOLCKXSOM, E. W. v.—**Catechism of Elementary Modern Chemistry.** Small crown 8vo, 3*s.*

VYNER, Lady Mary.—**Every Day a Portion.** Adapted from the Bible and the Prayer Book, for the Private Devotion of those living in Widowhood. Collected and Edited by Lady Mary Vyner. Square crown 8vo, 5*s.*

WALDSTEIN, Charles, Ph.D.—**The Balance of Emotion and Intellect;** an Introductory Essay to the Study of Philosophy. Crown 8vo, 6*s.*

WALLER, Rev. C. B.—**The Apocalypse,** reviewed under the Light of the Doctrine of the Unfolding Ages, and the Restitution of All Things. Demy 8vo, 12*s.*

The Bible Record of Creation viewed in its Letter and Spirit. Two Sermons preached at St. Paul's Church, Woodford Bridge. Crown 8vo, 1*s.* 6*d.*

WALPOLE, Chas. George.—**A Short History of Ireland from the Earliest Times to the Union with Great Britain.** With 5 Maps and Appendices. Second Edition. Crown 8vo, 6*s.*

WARD, William George, Ph.D.—**Essays on the Philosophy of Theism.** Edited, with an Introduction, by WILFRID WARD. 2 vols. Demy 8vo, 21*s.*

WARD, Wilfrid.—**The Wish to Believe.** A Discussion Concerning the Temper of Mind in which a reasonable Man should undertake Religious Inquiry. Small crown 8vo, 5*s.*

WARTER, J. W.—**An Old Shropshire Oak.** 2 vols. Demy 8vo, 28*s.*

WEDDERBURN, Sir David, Bart., M.P.—**Life of.** Compiled from his Journals and Writings by his sister, Mrs. E. H. PERCIVAL. With etched Portrait, and facsimiles of Pencil Sketches. Demy 8vo, 14*s.*

WEDMORE, Frederick.—**The Masters of Genre Painting.** With Sixteen Illustrations. Post 8vo, 7*s.* 6*d.*

What to Do and How to Do It. A Manual of the Law affecting the Housing and Sanitary Condition of Londoners, with special Reference to the Dwellings of the Poor. Issued by the Sanitary Laws Enforcement Society. Demy 8vo, 1*s.*

WHITE, R. E.—Recollections of Woolwich during the Crimean War and Indian Mutiny, and of the Ordnance and War Departments; together with complete Lists of Past and Present Officials of the Royal Arsenal, etc. Crown 8vo, 2*s.* 6*d.*

WHITNEY, Prof. William Dwight.—**Essentials of English Grammar,** for the Use of Schools. Second Edition. Crown 8vo, 3*s.* 6*d.*

WHITWORTH, George Clifford.—**An Anglo-Indian Dictionary:** a Glossary of Indian Terms used in English, and of such English or other Non-Indian Terms as have obtained special meanings in India. Demy 8vo, cloth, 12*s.*

WILLIAMS, Rowland, D.D.—**Psalms, Litanies, Counsels, and Collects for Devout Persons.** Edited by his Widow. New and Popular Edition. Crown 8vo, 3*s.* 6*d.*

Stray Thoughts from the Note Books of the late Rowland Williams, D.D. Edited by his Widow. Crown 8vo, 3*s.* 6*d.*

WILSON, Lieut.-Col. C. T.—**The Duke of Berwick, Marshal of France, 1702–1734.** Demy 8vo, 15*s.*

WILSON, Mrs. R. F.—**The Christian Brothers.** Their Origin and Work. With a Sketch of the Life of their Founder, the Ven. JEAN BAPTISTE, de la Salle. Crown 8vo, 6*s.*

WOLTMANN, Dr. Alfred, and WOERMANN, Dr. Karl.—**History of Painting.** With numerous Illustrations. Vol. I. Painting in Antiquity and the Middle Ages. Medium 8vo, 28*s.*, bevelled boards, gilt leaves, 30*s.* Vol. II. The Painting of the Renascence.

YOUMANS, Eliza A.—**First Book of Botany.** Designed to Cultivate the Observing Powers of Children. With 300 Engravings. New and Cheaper Edition. Crown 8vo, 2*s.* 6*d.*

YOUMANS, Edward L., M.D.—**A Class Book of Chemistry,** on the Basis of the New System. With 200 Illustrations. Crown 8vo, 5*s.*

THE INTERNATIONAL SCIENTIFIC SERIES.

I. **Forms of Water:** a Familiar Exposition of the Origin and Phenomena of Glaciers. By J. Tyndall, LL.D., F.R.S. With 25 Illustrations. Eighth Edition. Crown 8vo, 5*s.*

II. **Physics and Politics;** or, Thoughts on the Application of the Principles of "Natural Selection" and "Inheritance" to Political Society. By Walter Bagehot. Seventh Edition. Crown 8vo, 4*s.*

III. **Foods.** By Edward Smith, M.D., LL.B., F.R.S. With numerous Illustrations. Eighth Edition. Crown 8vo, 5*s.*

IV. **Mind and Body:** the Theories of their Relation. By Alexander Bain, LL.D. With Four Illustrations. Seventh Edition. Crown 8vo, 4*s.*

V. **The Study of Sociology.** By Herbert Spencer. Eleventh Edition. Crown 8vo, 5*s.*

VI. **On the Conservation of Energy.** By Balfour Stewart, M.A., LL.D., F.R.S. With 14 Illustrations. Sixth Edition. Crown 8vo, 5*s.*

VII. **Animal Locomotion;** or Walking, Swimming, and Flying. By J. B. Pettigrew, M.D., F.R.S., etc. With 130 Illustrations. Third Edition. Crown 8vo, 5*s.*

VIII. **Responsibility in Mental Disease.** By Henry Maudsley, M.D. Fourth Edition. Crown 8vo, 5*s.*

IX. **The New Chemistry.** By Professor J. P. Cooke. With 31 Illustrations. Eighth Edition, remodelled and enlarged. Crown 8vo, 5*s.*

X. **The Science of Law.** By Professor Sheldon Amos. Sixth Edition Crown 8vo, 5*s.*

XI. **Animal Mechanism**: a Treatise on Terrestrial and Aerial Locomotion. By Professor E. J. Marey. With 117 Illustrations. Third Edition. Crown 8vo, 5*s*.

XII. **The Doctrine of Descent and Darwinism.** By Professor Oscar Schmidt. With 26 Illustrations. Sixth Edition. Crown 8vo, 5*s*.

XIII. **The History of the Conflict between Religion and Science.** By J. W. Draper, M.D., LL.D. Nineteenth Edition. Crown 8vo, 5*s*.

XIV. **Fungi**: their Nature, Influences, Uses, etc. By M. C. Cooke, M.D., LL.D. Edited by the Rev. M. J. Berkeley, M.A., F.L.S. With numerous Illustrations. Third Edition. Crown 8vo, 5*s*.

XV. **The Chemical Effects of Light and Photography.** By Dr. Hermann Vogel. With 100 Illustrations. Fourth Edition. Crown 8vo, 5*s*.

XVI. **The Life and Growth of Language.** By Professor William Dwight Whitney. Fourth Edition. Crown 8vo, 5*s*.

XVII. **Money and the Mechanism of Exchange.** By W. Stanley Jevons, M.A., F.R.S. Sixth Edition. Crown 8vo, 5*s*.

XVIII. **The Nature of Light.** With a General Account of Physical Optics. By Dr. Eugene Lommel. With 188 Illustrations and a Table of Spectra in Chromo-lithography. Third Edition. Crown 8vo, 5*s*.

XIX. **Animal Parasites and Messmates.** By P. J. Van Beneden. With 83 Illustrations. Third Edition. Crown 8vo, 5*s*.

XX. **Fermentation.** By Professor Schützenberger. With 28 Illustrations. Fourth Edition. Crown 8vo, 5*s*.

XXI. **The Five Senses of Man.** By Professor Bernstein. With 91 Illustrations. Fourth Edition. Crown 8vo, 5*s*.

XXII. **The Theory of Sound in its Relation to Music.** By Professor Pietro Blaserna. With numerous Illustrations. Third Edition. Crown 8vo, 5*s*.

XXIII. **Studies in Spectrum Analysis.** By J. Norman Lockyer, F.R.S. With six photographic Illustrations of Spectra, and numerous engravings on Wood. Third Edition. Crown 8vo, 6*s*. 6*d*.

XXIV. **A History of the Growth of the Steam Engine.** By Professor R. H. Thurston. With numerous Illustrations. Third Edition. Crown 8vo, 6*s*. 6*d*.

XXV. **Education as a Science.** By Alexander Bain, LL.D. Fifth Edition. Crown 8vo, 5*s*.

XXVI. **The Human Species.** By Professor A. de Quatrefages. Third Edition. Crown 8vo, 5*s*.

XXVII. **Modern Chromatics.** With Applications to Art and Industry. By Ogden N. Rood. With 130 original Illustrations. Second Edition. Crown 8vo, 5*s*.

XXVIII. **The Crayfish:** an Introduction to the Study of Zoology. By Professor T. H. Huxley. With 82 Illustrations. Fourth Edition. Crown 8vo, 5*s*.

XXIX. **The Brain as an Organ of Mind.** By H. Charlton Bastian, M.D. With numerous Illustrations. Third Edition. Crown 8vo, 5*s*.

XXX. **The Atomic Theory.** By Prof. Wurtz. Translated by G. Cleminshaw, F.C.S. Fourth Edition. Crown 8vo, 5*s*.

XXXI. **The Natural Conditions of Existence as they affect Animal Life.** By Karl Semper. With 2 Maps and 106 Woodcuts. Third Edition. Crown 8vo, 5*s*.

XXXII. **General Physiology of Muscles and Nerves.** By Prof. J. Rosenthal. Third Edition. With Illustrations. Crown 8vo, 5*s*.

XXXIII. **Sight:** an Exposition of the Principles of Monocular and Binocular Vision. By Joseph le Conte, LL.D. Second Edition. With 132 Illustrations. Crown 8vo, 5*s*.

XXXIV. **Illusions:** a Psychological Study. By James Sully. Second Edition. Crown 8vo, 5*s*.

XXXV. **Volcanoes: what they are and what they teach.** By Professor J. W. Judd, F.R.S. With 92 Illustrations on Wood. Third Edition. Crown 8vo, 5*s*.

XXXVI. **Suicide:** an Essay on Comparative Moral Statistics. By Prof. H. Morselli. Second Edition. With Diagrams. Crown 8vo, 5*s*.

XXXVII. **The Brain and its Functions.** By J. Luys. With Illustrations. Second Edition. Crown 8vo, 5*s*.

XXXVIII. **Myth and Science:** an Essay. By Tito Vignoli. Second Edition. Crown 8vo, 5*s*.

XXXIX. **The Sun.** By Professor Young. With Illustrations. Second Edition. Crown 8vo, 5*s*.

XL. **Ants, Bees, and Wasps:** a Record of Observations on the Habits of the Social Hymenoptera. By Sir John Lubbock, Bart., M.P. With 5 Chromo-lithographic Illustrations. Seventh Edition. Crown 8vo, 5*s*.

XLI. **Animal Intelligence.** By G. J. Romanes, LL.D., F.R.S. Third Edition. Crown 8vo, 5*s*.

XLII. **The Concepts and Theories of Modern Physics.** By J. B. Stallo. Third Edition. Crown 8vo, 5*s*.

XLIII. **Diseases of the Memory**; An Essay in the Positive Psychology. By Prof. Th. Ribot. Second Edition. Crown 8vo, 5*s*.

XLIV. **Man before Metals.** By N. Joly, with 148 Illustrations. Third Edition. Crown 8vo, 5*s*.

XLV. **The Science of Politics.** By Prof. Sheldon Amos. Third Edition. Crown 8vo, 5*s*.

XLVI. **Elementary Meteorology.** By Robert H. Scott. Third Edition. With Numerous Illustrations. Crown 8vo, 5*s*.

XLVII. **The Organs of Speech and their Application in the Formation of Articulate Sounds.** By Georg Hermann Von Meyer. With 47 Woodcuts. Crown 8vo, 5*s*.

XLVIII. **Fallacies.** A View of Logic from the Practical Side. By Alfred Sidgwick. Crown 8vo, 5*s*.

XLIX. **Origin of Cultivated Plants.** By Alphonse de Candolle. Crown 8vo, 5*s*.

L. **Jelly-Fish, Star-Fish, and Sea-Urchins.** Being a Research on Primitive Nervous Systems. By G. J. Romanes. With Illustrations. Crown 8vo, 5*s*.

LI. **The Common Sense of the Exact Sciences.** By the late William Kingdon Clifford. Second Edition. With 100 Figures. Crown 8vo, 5*s*.

LII. **Physical Expression: Its Modes and Principles.** By Francis Warner, M.D., F.R.C.P. With 50 Illustrations. Crown 8vo, 5*s*.

LIII. **Anthropoid Apes.** By Robert Hartmann. With 63 Illustrations. Crown 8vo, 5*s*.

LIV. **The Mammalia in their Relation to Primeval Times.** By Oscar Schmidt. With 51 Woodcuts. Crown 8vo, 5*s*.

LV. **Comparative Literature.** By H. Macaulay Posnett, LL.D. Crown 8vo, 5*s*.

MILITARY WORKS.

BARRINGTON, Capt. J. T.—**England on the Defensive**; or, the Problem of Invasion Critically Examined. Large crown 8vo, with Map, 7*s*. 6*d*.

BRACKENBURY, Col. C. B., R.A.—**Military Handbooks for Regimental Officers.**

I. **Military Sketching and Reconnaissance.** By Col. F. J. Hutchison and Major H. G. MacGregor. Fourth Edition. With 15 Plates. Small crown 8vo, 4*s*.

II. **The Elements of Modern Tactics Practically applied to English Formations.** By Lieut.-Col. Wilkinson Shaw. Fifth Edition. With 25 Plates and Maps. Small crown 8vo, 9*s*.

Military Handbooks—*continued.*

III. Field Artillery. Its Equipment, Organization and Tactics. By Major Sisson C. Pratt, R.A. With 12 Plates. Second Edition. Small crown 8vo, 6*s.*

IV. The Elements of Military Administration. First Part: Permanent System of Administration. By Major J. W. Buxton. Small crown 8vo. 7*s.* 6*d.*

V. Military Law: Its Procedure and Practice. By Major Sisson C. Pratt, R.A. Second Edition. Small crown 8vo, 4*s.* 6*d.*

VI. Cavalry in Modern War. By Col. F. Chenevix Trench. Small crown 8vo, 6*s.*

VII. Field Works. Their Technical Construction and Tactical Application. By the Editor, Col. C. B. Brackenbury, R.A. Small crown 8vo.

BROOKE, Major, C. K.—**A System of Field Training.** Small crown 8vo, cloth limp, 2*s.*

CLERY, C., Lieut.-Col.—**Minor Tactics.** With 26 Maps and Plans. Seventh Edition, Revised. Crown 8vo, 9*s.*

COLVILE, Lieut.-Col. C. F.—**Military Tribunals.** Sewed, 2*s.* 6*d.*

CRAUFURD, Capt. H. J.—**Suggestions for the Military Training of a Company of Infantry.** Crown 8vo, 1*s.* 6*d.*

HAMILTON, Capt. Ian, A.D.C.—**The Fighting of the Future.** 1*s.*

HARRISON, Col. R.—**The Officer's Memorandum Book for Peace and War.** Fourth Edition, Revised throughout. Oblong 32mo, red basil, with pencil, 3*s.* 6*d.*

Notes on Cavalry Tactics, Organisation, etc. By a Cavalry Officer. With Diagrams. Demy 8vo, 12*s.*

PARR, Capt. H. Hallam, C.M.G.—**The Dress, Horses, and Equipment of Infantry and Staff Officers.** Crown 8vo, 1*s.*

SCHAW, Col. H.—**The Defence and Attack of Positions and Localities.** Third Edition, Revised and Corrected. Crown 8vo, 3*s.* 6*d.*

WILKINSON, H. Spenser, Capt. 20th Lancashire R.V.—**Citizen Soldiers.** Essays towards the Improvement of the Volunteer Force. Crown 8vo, 2*s.* 6*d.*

POETRY.

ADAM OF ST. VICTOR.—**The Liturgical Poetry of Adam of St. Victor.** From the text of GAUTIER. With Translations into English in the Original Metres, and Short Explanatory Notes, by DIGBY S. WRANGHAM, M.A. 3 vols. Crown 8vo, printed on hand-made paper, boards, 21*s.*

AUCHMUTY, A. C.—**Poems of English Heroism: From Brunanburh to Lucknow; from Athelstan to Albert.** Small crown 8vo, 1*s.* 6*d.*

BARNES, William.—**Poems of Rural Life, in the Dorset Dialect.** New Edition, complete in one vol. Crown 8vo, 8*s.* 6*d.*

BAYNES, Rev. Canon H. R.—**Home Songs for Quiet Hours.** Fourth and Cheaper Edition. Fcap. 8vo, cloth, 2*s.* 6*d.*

BERANGER.—**A Selection from his Songs.** Translated by W. TOYNBEE. Small crown, 8vo.

Bertha: a Story of Love. Crown 8vo, 3*s.* 6*d.*

BEVINGTON, L. S.—**Key Notes.** Small crown 8vo, 5*s.*

BLUNT, Wilfrid Scawen.—**The Wind and the Whirlwind.** Demy 8vo, 1*s.* 6*d.*

The Love Sonnets of Proteus. Fourth Edition, 18mo. Cloth extra, gilt top, 5*s.*

BOWEN, H. C., M.A.—**Simple English Poems.** English Literature for Junior Classes. In Four Parts. Parts I., II., and III., 6*d.* each, and Part IV., 1*s.* Complete, 3*s.*

BRYANT, W. C.—**Poems.** Cheap Edition, with Frontispiece. Small crown 8vo, 3*s.* 6*d.*

CAILLARD, Emma Marie.—**Charlotte Corday,** and other Poems. Small crown 8vo, 3*s.* 6*d.*

Calderon's Dramas: the Wonder-Working Magician—Life is a Dream—the Purgatory of St. Patrick. Translated by DENIS FLORENCE MACCARTHY. Post 8vo, 10*s.*

Camoens Lusiads.—Portuguese Text, with Translation by J. J. AUBERTIN. Second Edition. 2 vols. Crown 8vo, 12*s.*

CAMPBELL, Lewis.—**Sophocles.** The Seven Plays in English Verse Crown 8vo, 7*s.* 6*d.*

CERVANTES.—**Journey to Parnassus.** Spanish Text, with Translation into English Tercets, Preface, and Illustrative Notes, by JAMES Y. GIBSON. Crown 8vo, 12*s.*

Numantia: a Tragedy. Translated from the Spanish, with Introduction and Notes, by JAMES Y. GIBSON. Crown 8vo, printed on hand-made paper, 5*s.*

Chronicles of Christopher Columbus. A Poem in 12 Cantos. By M. D. C. Crown 8vo, 7*s.* 6*d.*

CLARKE, Mary Cowden.—**Honey from the Weed.** Verses. Crown 8vo, 7*s.*

COXHEAD, Ethel.—**Birds and Babies.** Imp. 16mo. With 33 Illustrations. Gilt, 2*s.* 6*d.*

DENNIS, J.—**English Sonnets.** Collected and Arranged by. Small crown 8vo, 2*s.* 6*d.*

DE VERE, Aubrey.—**Poetical Works.**

I. THE SEARCH AFTER PROSERPINE, etc. 6*s.*
II. THE LEGENDS OF ST. PATRICK, etc. 6*s.*
III. ALEXANDER THE GREAT, etc. 6*s.*

The Foray of Queen Meave, and other Legends of Ireland's Heroic Age. Small crown 8vo, 5*s.*

Legends of the Saxon Saints. Small crown 8vo, 6*s.*

DOBSON, Austin.—**Old World Idylls** and other Verses. Fifth Edition. 18mo, gilt top, 6*s.*

At the Sign of the Lyre. Elzevir 8vo, gilt top, 6*s.*

DOMET, Alfred.—**Ranolf and Amohia.** A Dream of Two Lives. New Edition, Revised. 2 vols. Crown 8vo, 12*s.*

Dorothy: a Country Story in Elegiac Verse. With Preface. Demy 8vo, 5*s.*

DOWDEN, Edward, LL.D.—**Shakspere's Sonnets.** With Introduction and Notes. Large post 8vo, 7*s.* 6*d.*

Dulce Cor: being the Poems of Ford Berêton. With Two Illustrations. Crown 8vo.

DUTT, Toru.—**A Sheaf Gleaned in French Fields.** New Edition. Demy 8vo, 10*s.* 6*d.*

Ancient Ballads and Legends of Hindustan. With an Introductory Memoir by EDMUND GOSSE. Second Edition, 18mo. Cloth extra, gilt top, 5*s.*

EDWARDS, Miss Betham.—**Poems.** Small crown 8vo, 3*s.* 6*d.*

EGAN, Maurice Francis.—**Songs and Sonnets;** and **Carmina,** by CONDÉ BENOIST PALLEN. Small crown 8vo, 1*s.* 6*d.*

ELDRYTH, Maud.—**Margaret,** and other Poems. Small crown 8vo, 3*s.* 6*d.*

All Soul's Eve, "No God," and other Poems. Fcap. 8vo, 3*s.* 6*d.*

ELLIOTT, Ebenezer, The Corn Law Rhymer.—**Poems.** Edited by his son, the Rev. EDWIN ELLIOTT, of St. John's, Antigua. 2 vols. Crown 8vo, 18*s.*

English Verse. Edited by W. J. LINTON and R. H. STODDARD. 5 vols. Crown 8vo, cloth, 5*s.* each.

I. CHAUCER TO BURNS.
II. TRANSLATIONS.
III. LYRICS OF THE NINETEENTH CENTURY.
IV. DRAMATIC SCENES AND CHARACTERS.
V. BALLADS AND ROMANCES.

ENIS.—**Gathered Leaves.** Small crown 8vo, 3*s.* 6*d.*

EVANS, Anne.—**Poems and Music.** With Memorial Preface by ANN THACKERAY RITCHIE. Large crown 8vo, 7*s.*

FERGUSON, Tom.—**Ballads and Dreams.** Crown 8vo, 5*s.*

FORSTER, the late William.—**Midas.** Crown 8vo, 5*s.*

GOODCHILD, John A.—**Somnia Medici.** Two series. Small crown 8vo, 5*s.* each.

GOSSE, Edmund W.—**New Poems.** Crown 8vo, 7*s.* 6*d.*

Firdausi in Exile, and other Poems. Elzevir 8vo, gilt top, 6*s.*

GRINDROD, Charles.—**Plays from English History.** Crown 8vo, 7*s.* 6*d.*

The Stranger's Story, and his Poem, **The Lament of Love: An** Episode of the Malvern Hills. Small crown 8vo, 2*s.* 6*d.*

GURNEY, Rev. Alfred.—**The Vision of the Eucharist,** and other Poems. Crown 8vo, 5*s.*

A Christmas Faggot. Small crown 8vo, 5*s.*

HENRY, Daniel, Junr.—**Under a Fool's Cap.** Songs. Crown 8vo, cloth, bevelled boards, 5*s.*

HEYWOOD, J. C.—**Herodias,** a Dramatic Poem. New Edition, Revised. Small crown 8vo, 5*s.*

Antonius. A Dramatic Poem. New Edition, Revised. Small crown 8vo, 5*s.*

HICKEY, E. H.—**A Sculptor,** and other Poems. Small crown 8vo, 5*s.*

HOLE, W. G.—**Procris,** and other Poems. Fcap. 8vo, 3*s.* 6*d.*

HONEYWOOD, Patty.—**Poems.** Dedicated (by permission) to Lord Wolseley, G.C.B., etc. Small crown 8vo, 2*s.* 6*d.*

KEATS, John.—**Poetical Works.** Edited by W. T. ARNOLD. Large crown 8vo, choicely printed on hand-made paper, with Portrait in *eau-forte.* Parchment or cloth, 12*s.*; vellum, 15*s.*

KENNEDY, Captain A. W. M. Clark.—**Robert the Bruce.** A Poem: Historical and Romantic. With Three Illustrations by James Faed, Jun. Printed on hand-made paper, parchment, bevelled boards, crown 8vo, 10*s.* 6*d.*

KING, Mrs. Hamilton.—**The Disciples.** Seventh Edition, with Portrait and Notes. Small crown 8vo, 5*s.*

A Book of Dreams. Crown 8vo, 3*s.* 6*d.*

KNOX, The Hon. Mrs. O. N.—**Four Pictures from a Life,** and other Poems. Small crown 8vo, 3*s.* 6*d.*

LANG, A.—**XXXII Ballades in Blue China.** Elzevir 8vo, 5*s.*

Rhymes à la Mode. With Frontispiece by E. A. Abbey. 18mo, cloth extra, gilt top, 5*s.*

LAWSON, Right Hon. Mr. Justice.—**Hymni Usitati Latine Redditi:** with other Verses. Small 8vo, parchment, 5*s.*

Lessing's Nathan the Wise. Translated by EUSTACE K. CORBETT. Crown 8vo, 6*s.*

Life Thoughts. Small crown 8vo, 2*s.* 6*d.*

Living English Poets MDCCCLXXXII. With Frontispiece by Walter Crane. Second Edition. Large crown 8vo. Printed on hand-made paper. Parchment or cloth, 12*s.*; vellum, 15*s.*

LOCKER, F.—**London Lyrics.** Tenth Edition. With Portrait, 18mo. Cloth extra, gilt top, 5*s.*

Love in Idleness. A Volume of Poems. With an Etching by W. B. Scott. Small crown 8vo, 5*s.*

LUMSDEN, Lieut.-Col. H. W.—**Beowulf:** an Old English Poem. Translated into Modern Rhymes. Second and Revised Edition. Small crown 8vo, 5*s.*

LYSAGHT, Sidney Royse.—**A Modern Ideal.** A Dramatic Poem. Small crown 8vo, 5*s.*

MACGREGOR, Duncan.—**Clouds and Sunlight.** Poems. Small crown 8vo, 5*s.*

MAGNUSSON, Eirikr, M.A., and PALMER, E. H., M.A.—**Johan Ludvig Runeberg's Lyrical Songs, Idylls, and Epigrams.** Fcap. 8vo, 5*s.*

MAKCLOUD, Even.—**Ballads of the Western Highlands and Islands of Scotland.** Small crown 8vo, 3*s.* 6*d.*

MC'NAUGHTON, J. H.—**Onnalinda.** A Romance. Small crown 8vo, 7*s.* 6*d.*

MEREDITH, Owen [*The Earl of Lytton*].—**Lucile.** New Edition. With 32 Illustrations. 16mo, 3*s.* 6*d.* Cloth extra, gilt edges, 4*s.* 6*d.*

MORRIS, Lewis.—**Poetical Works of.** New and Cheaper Editions, with Portrait. Complete in 3 vols., 5*s.* each.

Vol. I. contains "Songs of Two Worlds." Eleventh Edition.
Vol. II. contains "The Epic of Hades." Nineteenth Edition.
Vol. III. contains "Gwen" and "The Ode of Life." Sixth Edition.

The Epic of Hades. With 16 Autotype Illustrations, after the Drawings of the late George R. Chapman. 4to, cloth extra, gilt leaves, 21*s.*

The Epic of Hades. Presentation Edition. 4to, cloth extra, gilt leaves, 10*s.* 6*d.*

Songs Unsung. Fourth Edition. Fcap. 8vo, 6*s.*

The Lewis Morris Birthday Book. Edited by S. S. COPEMAN, with Frontispiece after a Design by the late George R. Chapman. 32mo, cloth extra, gilt edges, 2*s.*; cloth limp, 1*s.* 6*d.*

MORSHEAD, E. D. A.—**The House of Atreus.** Being the Agamemnon, Libation-Bearers, and Furies of Æschylus. Translated into English Verse. Crown 8vo, 7*s.*

The Suppliant Maidens of Æschylus. Crown 8vo, 3*s.* 6*d.*

MOZLEY, J. Rickards.—**The Romance of Dennell.** A Poem in Five Cantos. Crown 8vo, 7*s.* 6*d.*

MULHOLLAND, Rosa.—**Vagrant Verses.** Small crown 8vo, 5*s.*

NOEL, The Hon. Roden.—**A Little Child's Monument.** Third Edition. Small crown 8vo, 3*s.* 6*d.*

The House of Ravensburg. New Edition. Small crown 8vo, 6*s.*

The Red Flag, and other Poems. New Edition. Small crown 8vo, 6*s.*

OBBARD, Constance Mary.—**Burley Bells.** Small crown 8vo, 3*s.* 6*d.*

O'HAGAN, John.—**The Song of Roland.** Translated into English Verse. New and Cheaper Edition. Crown 8vo, 5*s.*

PFEIFFER, Emily.—**The Rhyme of the Lady of the Rock, and How it Grew.** Second Edition. Small crown 8vo, 3*s.* 6*d.*

Gerard's Monument, and other Poems. Second Edition. Crown 8vo, 6*s.*

Under the Aspens; Lyrical and Dramatic. With Portrait. Crown 8vo, 6*s.*

PIATT, J. J.—**Idyls and Lyrics of the Ohio Valley.** Crown 8vo, 5*s.*

PIATT, Sarah M. B.—**A Voyage to the Fortunate Isles,** and other Poems. 1 vol. Small crown 8vo, gilt top, 5*s.*

Rare Poems of the 16th and 17th Centuries. Edited W. J. LINTON. Crown 8vo, 5*s.*

RHOADES, James.—**The Georgics of Virgil.** Translated into English Verse. Small crown 8vo, 5*s.*

Poems. Small crown 8vo, 4*s.* 6*d.*

ROBINSON, A. Mary F.—**A Handful of Honeysuckle.** Fcap. 8vo, 3*s.* 6*d.*

The Crowned Hippolytus. Translated from Euripides. With New Poems. Small crown 8vo, 5*s.*

ROUS, Lieut.-Col.—**Conradin.** Small crown 8vo, 2*s.*

SCHILLER, Friedrich.—**Wallenstein.** A Drama. Done in English Verse, by J. A. W. HUNTER, M.A. Crown 8vo, 7*s.* 6*d.*

Schiller's Mary Stuart. German Text, with English Translation on opposite page by LEEDHAM WHITE. Crown 8vo, 6*s.*

SCOTT, E. J. L.—**The Eclogues of Virgil.**—Translated into English Verse. Small crown 8vo, 3*s.* 6*d.*

SCOTT, George F. E.—**Theodora and other Poems.** Small crown 8vo, 3*s.* 6*d.*

SELKIRK, J. B.—**Poems.** Crown 8vo, 7*s.* 6*d.*

Shakspere's Works. The Avon Edition, 12 vols., cloth, 18*s.*; and in box, 21*s.*

SHARP, William.—**Euphrenia:** or, The Test of Love. A Poem. Crown 8vo, 5*s.*

SHERBROOKE, Viscount.—**Poems of a Life.** Second Edition. Small crown 8vo, 2*s.* 6*d.*

SMITH, J. W. Gilbart.—**The Loves of Vandyck.** A Tale of Genoa. Small crown 8vo, 2*s.* 6*d.*

The Log o' the "Norseman." Small crown 8vo, 5*s.*

Songs of Coming Day. Small crown 8vo, 3*s.* 6d.

Sophocles: The Seven Plays in English Verse. Translated by LEWIS CAMPBELL. Crown 8vo, 7*s.* 6*d.*

SPICER, Henry.—**Haska:** a Drama in Three Acts (as represented at the Theatre Royal, Drury Lane, March 10th, 1877). Third Edition. Crown 8vo, 3*s.* 6*d.*

Uriel Acosta, in Three Acts. From the German of Gatzkow. Small crown 8vo, 2*s.* 6*d.*

SYMONDS, John Addington.—**Vagabunduli Libellus.** Crown 8vo, 6*s.*

Tares. Crown 8vo, 1*s.* 6*d.*

Tasso's Jerusalem Delivered. Translated by Sir JOHN KINGSTON JAMES, Bart. Two Volumes. Printed on hand-made paper, parchment, bevelled boards. Large crown 8vo, 21*s.*

TAYLOR, Sir H.—**Works.** Complete in Five Volumes. Crown 8vo, 30*s.*

Philip Van Artevelde. Fcap. 8vo, 3*s.* 6*d.*

The Virgin Widow, etc. Fcap. 8vo, 3*s.* 6*d.*

The Statesman. Fcap. 8vo, 3*s.* 6*d.*

TAYLOR, Augustus.—**Poems.** Fcap. 8vo, 5*s.*

TAYLOR, Margaret Scott.—**"Boys Together,"** and other Poems. Small crown 8vo, 6*s.*

TODHUNTER, Dr. J.—**Laurella,** and other Poems. Crown 8vo, 6*s.* 6*d.*

Forest Songs. Small crown 8vo, 3*s.* 6*d.*

The True Tragedy of Rienzi: a Drama. 3*s.* 6*d.*

Alcestis: a Dramatic Poem. Extra fcap. 8vo, 5*s.*

TYLER, M. C.—**Anne Boleyn.** A Tragedy in Six Acts. Small crown 8vo, 2*s.* 6*d.*

TYNAN, Katherine.—**Louise de la Valliere,** and other Poems. Small crown 8vo, 3*s.* 6*d.*

WEBSTER, Augusta.—**In a Day:** a Drama. Small crown 8vo, 2*s.* 6*d.*

Disguises: a Drama. Small crown 8vo, 5*s.*

Wet Days. By a Farmer. Small crown 8vo, 6*s.*

WOOD, Rev. F. H.—**Echoes of the Night,** and other Poems. Small crown 8vo, 3*s.* 6*d.*

Wordsworth Birthday Book, The. Edited by ADELAIDE and VIOLET WORDSWORTH. 32mo, limp cloth, 1*s.* 6*d.*; cloth extra, 2*s.*

YOUNGMAN, Thomas George.—**Poems.** Small crown 8vo, 5*s.*

YOUNGS, Ella Sharpe.—**Paphus,** and other Poems. Small crown 8vo, 3*s.* 6*d.*

A Heart's Life, Sarpedon, and other Poems. Small crown 8vo, 3*s.* 6*d.*

WORKS OF FICTION IN ONE VOLUME.

BANKS, Mrs. G. L.—**God's Providence House.** New Edition. Crown 8vo, 3*s.* 6*d.*

Danish Parsonage. By an Angler. Crown 8vo, 6*s.*

HUNTER, Hay.—**The Crime of Christmas Day.** A Tale of the Latin Quarter. By the Author of "My Ducats and my Daughter." 1*s.*

HUNTER, Hay, and WHYTE, Walter.—**My Ducats and My Daughter.** New and Cheaper Edition. With Frontispiece. Crown 8vo, 6*s.*

INGELOW, Jean.—**Off the Skelligs:** a Novel. With Frontispiece. Second Edition. Crown 8vo, 6*s.*

KIELLAND, Alexander L.—**Garman and Worse.** A Norwegian Novel. Authorized Translation, by W. W. Kettlewell. Crown 8vo, 6*s.*

OLIVER, Pen.—**"All But."** A Chronicle of Laxenford Life. With 20 Illustrations by the Author. Crown 8vo, 6*s.*

A Catalogue of American and Foreign Books Published or Imported by MESSRS. SAMPSON LOW & CO. *can be had on application.*

Crown Buildings, 188, *Fleet Street, London, October*, 1886.

A Selection from the List of Books

PUBLISHED BY

SAMPSON LOW, MARSTON, SEARLE, & RIVINGTON.

ALPHABETICAL LIST.

ABBOTT (*C. C.*) *Poaetquissings Chronicle: Upland and* Meadow. 10*s.* 6*d.*

About Some Fellows. By an ETON BOY, Author of "A Day of my Life." Cloth limp, square 16mo, 2*s.* 6*d.*

Adams (*C. K.*) *Manual of Historical Literature.* Cr. 8vo, 12*s.* 6*d.*

Alcott (*Louisa M.*) *Joe's Boys.* 5*s.*

——— *Lulu's Library.* 3*s.* 6*d.*

——— *Old-Fashioned Thanksgiving Day.* 3*s.* 6*d.*

——— *Proverb Stories.* 16mo, 3*s.* 6*d.*

——— *Spinning-Wheel Stories.* 16mo, 5*s.*

——— See also "Rose Library."

Alden (*W. L.*) *Adventures of Jimmy Brown, written by himself.* Illustrated. Small crown 8vo, cloth, 2*s.* 6*d.*

Aldrich (*T. B.*) *Friar Jerome's Beautiful Book, &c.* Very choicely printed on hand-made paper, parchment cover, 3*s.* 6*d.*

——— *Poetical Works. Edition de luxe.* 8vo, 21*s.*

Alford (*Lady Marian*) *Needlework as Art.* With over 100 Woodcuts, Photogravures, &c. Royal 8vo, 42*s.*; large paper, 84*s.*

Amateur Angler's Days in Dove Dale: Three Weeks' Holiday in July and August, 1884. By E. M. Printed by Whittingham, at the Chiswick Press. Cloth gilt, 1*s.* 6*d.*; fancy boards, 1*s.*

American Men of Letters. Thoreau, Irving, Webster. 2*s.* 6*d.* each.

Andersen. Fairy Tales. With over 500 Illustrations by Scandinavian Artists. 6*s.* per vol.

Anderson (*W.*) *Pictorial Arts of Japan.* With 80 full-page and other Plates, 16 of them in Colours. Large imp. 4to, 8*l.* 8*s.* (in four folio parts, 2*l.* 2*s.* each); Artist's Proofs, 12*l.* 12*s.*

Angler's Strange Experiences (*An*). By COTSWOLD ISYS. With numerous Illustrations, 4to, 5*s*. New Edition, 3*s*. 6*d*.

Angling. See Amateur, "British Fisheries," "Cutcliffe," "Halford," "Hamilton," "Martin," "Orvis," "Pennell," "Pritt," "Stevens," "Theakston," "Walton," "Wells," and "Willis-Bund."

Arnold (*Edwin*) *Birthday Book*. 4*s*. 6*d*.

Art Education. See "Biographies of Great Artists," "Illustrated Text Books," "Mollett's Dictionary."

Artists at Home. Photographed by J. P. MAYALL, and reproduced in Facsimile. Letterpress by F. G. STEPHENS. Imp. folio, 42*s*.

Audsley (*G. A.*) *Ornamental Arts of Japan*. 90 Plates, 74 in Colours and Gold, with General and Descriptive Text. 2 vols., folio, £15 15*s*.; in specally designed leather, 23*l*. 2*s*.

——— *The Art of Chromo-Lithography*. Coloured Plates and Text. Folio, 63*s*.

Auerbach (*B.*) *Brigitta*. (B. Tauchnitz Collection.) 2*s*.

——— *On the Heights*. 3 vols., 6*s*.

——— *Spinoza*. 2 vols., 18mo, 4*s*.

BALDWIN (*J.*) *Story of Siegfried*. 6*s*.

——— *Story of Roland*. Crown 8vo, 6*s*.

Barlow (*Alfred*) *Weaving by Hand and by Power*. With several hundred Illustrations. Third Edition, royal 8vo, 1*l*. 5*s*.

Barrow (*J.*) *Mountain Ascents in Cumberland and Westmoreland*. 7*s*. 6*d*.

Bassett (*F. S.*) *Legends and Superstitions of the Sea and of* Sailors. 7*s*. 6*d*.

THE BAYARD SERIES.

Edited by the late J. HAIN FRISWELL.

Comprising Pleasure Books of Literature produced in the Choicest Style as Companionable Volumes at Home and Abroad.

"We can hardly imagine better books for boys to read or for men to ponder over."—*Times*.

Price 2s. 6d. each Volume, complete in itself, flexible cloth extra, gilt edges, with silk Headbands and Registers.

The Story of the Chevalier Bayard. By M. De Berville.

De Joinville's St. Louis, King of France.

The Essays of Abraham Cowley, including all his Prose Works.

Abdallah; or, The Four Leaves. By Edouard Laboullaye.

Table-Talk and Opinions of Napoleon Buonaparte.

Vathek: An Oriental Romance. By William Beckford.

Bayard Series (continued) :—

Words of Wellington : Maxims and Opinions of the Great Duke.
Dr. Johnson's Rasselas, Prince of Abyssinia. With Notes.
Hazlitt's Round Table. With Biographical Introduction.
The Religio Medici, Hydriotaphia, and the Letter to a Friend. By Sir Thomas Browne, Knt.
Coleridge's Christabel, and other Imaginative Poems. With Preface by Algernon C. Swinburne.
Lord Chesterfield's Letters, Sentences, and Maxims. With Introduction by the Editor, and Essay on Chesterfield by M. de Ste.-Beuve, of the French Academy.
Ballad Poetry of the Affections. By Robert Buchanan.
The King and the Commons. A Selection of Cavalier and Puritan Songs. Edited by Professor Morley.
Essays in Mosaic. By Thos. Ballantyne.
My Uncle Toby; his Story and his Friends. Edited by P. Fitzgerald.
Reflections; or, Moral Sentences and Maxims of the Duke de la Rochefoucauld.
Socrates: Memoirs for English Readers from Xenophon's Memorabilia. By Edw. Levien.
Prince Albert's Golden Precepts.

A Case containing 12 Volumes, price 31s. 6d.; or the Case separately, price 3s. 6d.

Behnke and Browne. Child's Voice. Small 8vo, 3*s.* 6*d.*

Beyschlag. Female Costume Figures of various Centuries. 12 designs in portfolio, imperial. 21*s.*

Bickersteth (Bishop E. H.) The Clergyman in his Home. Small post 8vo, 1*s.*

——— *Evangelical Churchmanship and Evangelical Eclecticism.* 8vo, 1*s.*

——— *From Year to Year: Original Poetical Pieces.* Small post 8vo, 3*s.* 6*d.*; roan, 6*s.* and 5*s.*; calf or morocco, 10*s.* 6*d.*

——— *Hymnal Companion to the Book of Common Prayer.* May be had in various styles and bindings from 1*d.* to 31*s.* 6*d.* *Price List and Prospectus will be forwarded on application.*

——— *The Master's Home-Call; or, Brief Memorials of Alice* Frances Bickersteth. 20th Thousand. 32mo, cloth gilt, 1*s.*

——— *The Master's Will.* A Funeral Sermon preached on the Death of Mrs. S. Gurney Buxton. Sewn, 6*d.*; cloth gilt, 1*s.*

——— *The Reef, and other Parables.* Crown 8vo, 2*s.* 6*d.*

——— *The Shadow of the Rock.* A Selection of Religious Poetry. 18mo, cloth extra, 2*s.* 6*d.*

——— *The Shadowed Home and the Light Beyond.* New Edition, crown 8vo, cloth extra, 5*s.*

Biographies of the Great Artists (*Illustrated*). Crown 8vo, emblematical binding, 3*s.* 6*d.* per volume, except where the price is given.

Claude Lorrain.
Correggio, by M. E. Heaton, 2*s.* 6*d.*
Della Robbia and Cellini, 2*s.* 6*d.*
Albrecht Dürer, by R. F. Heath.
Figure Painters of Holland.
Fra Angelico, Masaccio, and Botticelli.
Fra Bartolommeo, Albertinelli, and Andrea del Sarto.
Gainsborough and Constable.
Ghiberti and Donatello, 2*s.* 6*d.*
Giotto, by Harry Quilter.
Hans Holbein, by Joseph Cundall.
Hogarth, by Austin Dobson.
Landseer, by F. G. Stevens.
Lawrence and Romney, by Lord Ronald Gower, 2*s.* 6*d.*
Leonardo da Vinci.
Little Masters of Germany, by W. B. Scott.
Mantegna and Francia.
Meissonier, by J. W. Mollett, 2*s.* 6*d.*
Michelangelo Buonarotti, by Clément.
Murillo, by Ellen E. Minor, 2*s.* 6*d.*
Overbeck, by J. B. Atkinson.
Raphael, by N. D'Anvers.
Rembrandt, by J. W. Mollett.
Reynolds, by F. S. Pulling.
Rubens, by C. W. Kett.
Tintoretto, by W. R. Osler.
Titian, by R. F. Heath.
Turner, by Cosmo Monkhouse.
Vandyck and Hals, by P. R. Head.
Velasquez, by E. Stowe.
Vernet and Delaroche, by J. Rees.
Watteau, by J. W. Mollett, 2*s.* 6*d.*
Wilkie, by J. W. Mollett.

Bird (*F. J.*) *American Practical Dyer's Companion.* 8vo, 42*s.*

Bird (*H. E.*) *Chess Practice.* 8vo, 2*s.* 6*d.*

Black (*Robert*) *Horse Racing in France.* 14*s.*

Black (*Wm.*) *Novels.* See "Low's Standard Library."

Blackburn (*Charles F.*) *Hints on Catalogue Titles and Index Entries*, with a Vocabulary of Terms and Abbreviations, chiefly from Foreign Catalogues. Royal 8vo, 14*s.*

Blackburn (*Henry*) *Breton Folk.* With 171 Illust. by RANDOLPH CALDECOTT. Imperial 8vo, gilt edges, 21*s.*; plainer binding, 10*s.* 6*d.*

——— *Pyrenees.* With 100 Illustrations by GUSTAVE DORÉ, corrected to 1881. Crown 8vo, 7*s.* 6*d.* See also CALDECOTT.

Blackmore (*R. D.*) *Lorna Doone. Édition de luxe.* Crown 4to, very numerous Illustrations, cloth, gilt edges, 31*s.* 6*d.*; parchment, uncut, top gilt, 35*s.*; new issue, plainer, 21*s.*; small post 8vo, 6*s.*

——— *Novels.* See "Low's Standard Library."

Blaikie (*William*) *How to get Strong and how to Stay so.* Rational, Physical, Gymnastic, &c., Exercises. Illust., sm. post 8vo, 5*s.*

——— *Sound Bodies for our Boys and Girls.* 16mo, 2*s.* 6*d.*

Bonwick. British Colonies. Asia, 1*s.*; Africa, 1*s.*; America, 1*s.*; Australasia, 1*s.* One vol., 5*s.*

Bosanquet (*Rev. C.*) *Blossoms from the King's Garden: Sermons* for Children. 2nd Edition, small post 8vo, cloth extra, 6*s.*

——— *Jehoshaphat; or, Sunlight and Clouds.* 1*s.*

Boulton (Major) North-West Rebellion in Canada. 9*s.*
Boussenard (L.) Crusoes of Guiana. Illustrated. 5*s.*
——— *Gold-seekers, a Sequel.* Illustrated. 16mo, 5*s.*
Bowker (R. R.) Copyright: its Law and its Literature. 15*s.*
Boyesen (F.) Story of Norway. 7*s.* 6*d.*
Boy's Froissart. King Arthur. Mabinogion. Percy. See LANIER.
Bradshaw (J.) New Zealand as it is. 8vo, 12*s.* 6*d.*
Brassey (Lady) Tahiti. With 31 Autotype Illustrations after Photos. by Colonel STUART-WORTLEY. Fcap. 4to, 21*s.*
Bright (John) Public Letters. Crown 8vo, 7*s.* 6*d.*
Brisse (Baron) Ménus (366). A *ménu*, in French and English, for every Day in the Year. Translated by Mrs. MATTHEW CLARKE. 2nd Edition. Crown 8vo, 5*s.*
British Fisheries Directory, 1883-84. Small 8vo, 2*s.* 6*d.*
Brittany. See BLACKBURN.
Britons in Brittany. By G. H. F. 2*s.* 6*d.*
Brown. Life and Letters of John Brown, Liberator of Kansas, and Martyr of Virginia. By F. B. SANBORN. Illustrated. 8vo, 12*s.* 6*d.*
Browne (G. Lennox) Voice Use and Stimulants. Sm. 8vo, 3*s.* 6*d.*
——— *and Behnke (Emil) Voice, Song, and Speech.* Illustrated, 3rd Edition, medium 8vo, 15*s.*
Bryant (W. C.) and Gay (S. H.) History of the United States. 4 vols., royal 8vo, profusely Illustrated, 60*s.*
Bryce (Rev. Professor) Manitoba. With Illustrations and Maps. Crown 8vo, 7*s.* 6*d.*
Bunyan's Pilgrim's Progress. With 138 original Woodcuts. Small post 8vo, cloth gilt, 2*s.* 6*d.*; gilt edges, 3*s.*
Burnaby (Capt.) On Horseback through Asia Minor. 2 vols., 8vo, 38*s.* Cheaper Edition, 1 vol., crown 8vo, 10*s.* 6*d.*
Burnaby (Mrs. F.) High Alps in Winter; or, Mountaineering in Search of Health. By Mrs. FRED BURNABY. With Portrait of the Authoress, Map, and other Illustrations. Handsome cloth, 14*s.*
Butler (W. F.) The Great Lone Land; an Account of the Red River Expedition, 1869-70. New Edition, cr. 8vo, cloth extra, 7*s.* 6*d.*
——— *Invasion of England, told twenty years after, by an* Old Soldier. Crown 8vo, 2*s.* 6*d.*
——— *Red Cloud; or, the Solitary Sioux.* Imperial 16mo, numerous illustrations, gilt edges, 5*s.*
——— *The Wild North Land; the Story of a Winter Journey* with Dogs across Northern North America. 8vo, 18*s.* Cr. 8vo, 7*s.* 6*d.*

CADOGAN (Lady A.) Illustrated Games of Patience. Twenty-four Diagrams in Colours, with Text. Fcap. 4to, 12*s.* 6*d.*

Caldecott (Randolph) Memoir. By HENRY BLACKBURN. With 170 (chiefly unpublished) Examples of the Artist's Work. 14*s.*; large paper, 21*s.*

California. See NORDHOFF.

Cambridge Staircase (A). By the Author of "A Day of my Life at Eton." Small crown 8vo, cloth, 2*s.* 6*d.*

Cambridge Trifles; from an Undergraduate Pen. By the Author of "A Day of my Life at Eton," &c. 16mo, cloth extra, 2*s.* 6*d.*

Campbell (Lady Colin) Book of the Running Brook: and of Still Waters. 5*s.*

Canadian People: Short History. Crown 8vo, 7*s.* 6*d.*

Carleton (Will) Farm Ballads, Farm Festivals, and Farm Legends. 1 vol., small post 8vo, 3*s.* 6*d.*

——— *City Ballads.* With Illustrations. 12*s.* 6*d.*

——— See also "Rose Library."

Carnegie (A.) American Four-in-Hand in Britain. Small 4to, Illustrated, 10*s.* 6*d.* Popular Edition, 1*s.*

——— *Round the World.* 8vo, 10*s.* 6*d.*

——— *Triumphant Democracy.* 6*s.*; also 1*s.* 6*d.* and 1*s.*

Chairman's Handbook (The). By R. F. D. PALGRAVE, Clerk of the Table of the House of Commons. 5th Edition, 2*s.*

Changed Cross (The), and other Religious Poems. 16mo, 2*s.*6*d.*; calf or morocco, 6*s.*

Charities of London. See Low's.

Chattock (R. S.) Practical Notes on Etching. 8vo, 10*s.* 6*d.*

Chess. See BIRD (H. E.).

Children's Praises. Hymns for Sunday-Schools and Services. Compiled by LOUISA H. H. TRISTRAM. 4*d.*

Choice Editions of Choice Books. 2*s.* 6*d.* each. Illustrated by C. W. COPE, R.A., T. CRESWICK, R.A., E. DUNCAN, BIRKET FOSTER, J. C. HORSLEY, A.R.A., G. HICKS, R. REDGRAVE, R.A., C. STONEHOUSE, F. TAYLER, G. THOMAS, H. J. TOWNSHEND, E. H. WEHNERT, HARRISON WEIR, &c.

Bloomfield's Farmer's Boy.	Milton's L'Allegro.
Campbell's Pleasures of Hope.	Poetry of Nature. Harrison Weir.
Coleridge's Ancient Mariner.	Rogers' (Sam.) Pleasures of Memory.
Goldsmith's Deserted Village.	Shakespeare's Songs and Sonnets.
Goldsmith's Vicar of Wakefield.	Tennyson's May Queen.
Gray's Elegy in a Churchyard.	Elizabethan Poets.
Keat's Eve of St. Agnes.	Wordsworth's Pastoral Poems.

"Such works are a glorious beatification for a poet."—*Athenæum.*

Christ in Song. By PHILIP SCHAFF. New Ed., gilt edges, 6*s.*
Chromo-Lithography. See AUDSLEY.
Collingwood (Harry) Under the Meteor Flag. The Log of a Midshipman. Illustrated, small post 8vo, gilt, 6*s.*; plainer, 5*s.*
——— *The Voyage of the "Aurora."* Illustrated, small post 8vo, gilt, 6*s.*; plainer, 5*s.*
Composers. See "Great Musicians."
Cook (Dutton) Book of the Play. New Edition. 1 vol., 3*s.* 6*d.*
——— *On the Stage: Studies of Theatrical History and the* Actor's Art. 2 vols., 8vo, cloth, 24*s.*
Cowen (Jos., M.P.) Life and Speeches. By MAJOR JONES. 8vo, 14*s.*
Cozzens (F.) American Yachts. 27 Plates, 22 × 28 inches. Proofs, 21*l.*; Artist's Proofs, 31*l.* 10*s.*
Crown Prince of Germany: a Diary. 7*s.* 6*d.*
Cundall (Joseph) Annals of the Life and Work of Shakespeare. With a List of Early Editions. 3*s.* 6*d.*; large paper, 5*s.*
Cushing (W.) Initials and Pseudonyms: a Dictionary of Literary Disguises. Large 8vo, top edge gilt, 21*s.*
Custer (E. B.) Boots and Saddles. Life in Dakota with General Custer. Crown 8vo, 8*s.* 6*d.*
Cutcliffe (H. C.) Trout Fishing in Rapid Streams. Cr. 8vo, 3*s.* 6*d.*

D'ANVERS (N.) An Elementary History of Art. Crown 8vo, 10*s.* 6*d.*
——— *Elementary History of Music.* Crown 8vo, 2*s.* 6*d.*
——— *Handbooks of Elementary Art—Architecture; Sculpture*; Old Masters; Modern Painting. Crown 8vo, 3*s.* 6*d.* each.
Davis (Clement) Modern Whist. 4*s.*
Davis (C. T.) Manufacture of Bricks, Tiles, Terra-Cotta, &c. Illustrated. 8vo, 25*s.*
——— *Manufacture of Leather.* With many Illustrations. 52*s.* 6*d.*
——— *Manufacture of Paper.* 28*s.*
Dawidowsky (F.) Glue, Gelatine, Isinglass, Cements, &c. 8vo, 12*s.* 6*d.*
Day of My Life (A); or, Every-Day Experiences at Eton. By an ETON BOY. 16mo, cloth extra, 2*s.* 6*d.*
Day's Collacon: an Encyclopædia of Prose Quotations. Imperial 8vo, cloth, 31*s.* 6*d.*
Decoration. Vols. II. to XI. New Series, folio, 7*s.* 6*d.* each.

Dogs in Disease: their Management and Treatment. By ASHMONT. Crown 8vo, 7*s.* 6*d.*

Donnelly (Ignatius) Atlantis; or, the Antediluvian World. 7th Edition, crown 8vo, 12*s.* 6*d.*

——— *Ragnarok: The Age of Fire and Gravel.* Illustrated, crown 8vo, 12*s.* 6*d.*

Doré (Gustave) Life and Reminiscences. By BLANCHE ROOSEVELT. With numerous Illustrations from the Artist's previously unpublished Drawings. Medium 8vo, 24*s.*

Dougall (James Dalziel) Shooting: its Appliances, Practice, and Purpose. New Edition, revised with additions. Crown 8vo, 7*s.* 6*d.*

"The book is admirable in every way. . . . . We wish it every success."—*Globe.*
"A very complete treatise. . . . . Likely to take high rank as an authority on shooting."—*Daily News.*

Drama. See COOK (DUTTON).

Dyeing. See BIRD (F. J.).

Dunn (J. R.) Massacres of the Mountains: Indian Wars of the Far West. 21*s.*

Duprè (Giovanni). By H. S. FRIEZE. With Dialogues on Art by AUGUSTO CONTI. 7*s.* 6*d.*

EDUCATIONAL List and Directory for 1886-87. 5*s.*

Educational Works published in Great Britain. A Classified Catalogue. Second Edition, 8vo, cloth extra, 5*s.*

Egypt. See "Foreign Countries."

Eight Months on the Gran Chaco of the Argentine Republic. 8vo, 8*s.* 6*d.*

Electricity. See GORDON.

Elliott (H. W.) An Arctic Province: Alaska and the Seal Islands. Illustrated from Drawings; also with maps. 16*s.*

Ellis (W.) Royal Jubilees of England. 3*s.* 6*d.*

Emerson (Dr. P. H.) and Goodall. Life and Landscape on the Norfolk Broads. Plates 12 × 8 inches (before publication, 105*s.*), 126*s.*

Emerson (R. W.) Life. By G. W. COOKE. Crown 8vo, 8*s.* 6*d.*

English Catalogue of Books. Vol. III., 1872—1880. Royal 8vo, half-morocco, 42*s.* See also "Index."

English Etchings. A Periodical published Quarterly. 3*s.* 6*d.*

English Philosophers. Edited by E. B. IVAN MÜLLER, M.A.

A series intended to give a concise view of the works and lives of English thinkers. Crown 8vo volumes of 180 or 200 pp., price 3*s.* 6*d.* each.

Francis Bacon, by Thomas Fowler.
Hamilton, by W. H. S. Monck.
Hartley and James Mill, by G. S. Bower.
*John Stuart Mill, by Miss Helen Taylor.
Shaftesbury and Hutcheson, by Professor Fowler.
Adam Smith, by J. A. Farrer.

* *Not yet published.*

Etching. See CHATTOCK, and ENGLISH ETCHINGS.

Etchings (Modern) of Celebrated Paintings. 4to, 31*s.* 6*d.*

FARINI (G. A.) Through the Kalahari Desert: Fauna, Flora, and Strange Tribes. 21*s.*

Farm Ballads, Festivals, and Legends. See "Rose Library."

Fauriel (Claude) Last Days of the Consulate. Cr. 8vo, 10*s.* 6*d.*

Fawcett (Edgar) A Gentleman of Leisure. 1*s.*

Federighi. Seven Ages of Man. Lithographs from Drawings, 7 plates. 25*s.*

Feilden (H. St. C.) Some Public Schools, their Cost and Scholarships. Crown 8vo, 2*s.* 6*d.*

Fenn (G. Manville) Off to the Wilds: A Story for Boys. Profusely Illustrated. Crown 8vo, 7*s.* 6*d.*; also 5*s.*

——— *The Silver Cañon: a Tale of the Western Plains.* Illustrated, small post 8vo, gilt, 6*s.*; plainer, 5*s.*

Fennell (Greville) Book of the Roach. New Edition, 12mo, 2*s.*

Ferns. See HEATH.

Field (H. M.) Greek Islands and Turkey after the War. 8*s.* 6*d.*

Fields (J. T.) Yesterdays with Authors. New Ed., 8vo, 10*s.* 6*d.*

Fitzgerald (Percy) Book Fancier: Romance of Book Collecting.

Fleming (Sandford) England and Canada: a Summer Tour. Crown 8vo, 6*s.*

Florence. See YRIARTE.

Folkard (R., Jun.) Plant Lore, Legends, and Lyrics. Illustrated. 8vo. 16*s.*

TODHUNTER, Dr. J.—**Laurella,** and other Poems. Crown 8vo, 6*s.* 6*d.*

Forest Songs. Small crown 8vo, 3*s.* 6*d.*

The True Tragedy of Rienzi: a Drama. 3*s.* 6*d.*

Alcestis: a Dramatic Poem. Extra fcap. 8vo, 5*s.*

TYLER, M. C.—**Anne Boleyn.** A Tragedy in Six Acts. Small crown 8vo, 2*s.* 6*d.*

TYNAN, Katherine.—**Louise de la Valliere,** and other Poems. Small crown 8vo, 3*s.* 6*d.*

WEBSTER, Augusta.—**In a Day:** a Drama. Small crown 8vo, 2*s.* 6*d.*

Disguises: a Drama. Small crown 8vo, 5*s.*

Wet Days. By a Farmer. Small crown 8vo, 6*s.*

WOOD, Rev. F. H.—**Echoes of the Night,** and other Poems. Small crown 8vo, 3*s.* 6*d.*

Wordsworth Birthday Book, The. Edited by ADELAIDE and VIOLET WORDSWORTH. 32mo, limp cloth, 1*s.* 6*d.*; cloth extra, 2*s.*

YOUNGMAN, Thomas George.—**Poems.** Small crown 8vo, 5*s.*

YOUNGS, Ella Sharpe.—**Paphus,** and other Poems. Small crown 8vo, 3*s.* 6*d.*

A Heart's Life, Sarpedon, and other Poems. Small crown 8vo, 3*s.* 6*d.*

WORKS OF FICTION IN ONE VOLUME.

BANKS, Mrs. G. L.—**God's Providence House.** New Edition. Crown 8vo, 3*s.* 6*d.*

Danish Parsonage. By an Angler. Crown 8vo, 6*s.*

HUNTER, Hay.—**The Crime of Christmas Day.** A Tale of the Latin Quarter. By the Author of "My Ducats and my Daughter." 1*s.*

HUNTER, Hay, and WHYTE, Walter.—**My Ducats and My Daughter.** New and Cheaper Edition. With Frontispiece. Crown 8vo, 6*s.*

INGELOW, Jean.—**Off the Skelligs:** a Novel. With Frontispiece. Second Edition. Crown 8vo, 6*s.*

KIELLAND, Alexander L.—**Garman and Worse.** A Norwegian Novel. Authorized Translation, by W. W. Kettlewell. Crown 8vo, 6*s.*

OLIVER, Pen.—**"All But."** A Chronicle of Laxenford Life. With 20 Illustrations by the Author. Crown 8vo, 6*s.*

A Catalogue of American and Foreign Books Published or Imported by MESSRS. SAMPSON LOW & CO. *can be had on application.*

Crown Buildings, 188, Fleet Street, London, October, 1886.

A Selection from the List of Books

PUBLISHED BY

SAMPSON LOW, MARSTON, SEARLE, & RIVINGTON.

ALPHABETICAL LIST.

ABBOTT (C. C.) Poaetquissings Chronicle: Upland and Meadow. 10*s.* 6*d.*

About Some Fellows. By an ETON BOY, Author of "A Day of my Life." Cloth limp, square 16mo, 2*s.* 6*d.*

Adams (C. K.) Manual of Historical Literature. Cr. 8vo, 12*s.* 6*d.*

Alcott (Louisa M.) Joe's Boys. 5*s.*

——— *Lulu's Library.* 3*s.* 6*d.*

——— *Old-Fashioned Thanksgiving Day.* 3*s.* 6*d.*

——— *Proverb Stories.* 16mo, 3*s.* 6*d.*

——— *Spinning-Wheel Stories.* 16mo, 5*s.*

——— See also "Rose Library."

Alden (W. L.) Adventures of Jimmy Brown, written by himself. Illustrated. Small crown 8vo, cloth, 2*s.* 6*d.*

Aldrich (T. B.) Friar Jerome's Beautiful Book, &c. Very choicely printed on hand-made paper, parchment cover, 3*s.* 6*d.*

——— *Poetical Works. Édition de luxe.* 8vo, 21*s.*

Alford (Lady Marian) Needlework as Art. With over 100 Woodcuts, Photogravures, &c. Royal 8vo, 42*s.*; large paper, 84*s.*

Amateur Angler's Days in Dove Dale: Three Weeks' Holiday in July and August, 1884. By E. M. Printed by Whittingham, at the Chiswick Press. Cloth gilt, 1*s.* 6*d.*; fancy boards, 1*s.*

American Men of Letters. Thoreau, Irving, Webster. 2*s.* 6*d.* each.

Andersen. Fairy Tales. With over 500 Illustrations by Scandinavian Artists. 6*s.* per vol.

Anderson (W.) Pictorial Arts of Japan. With 80 full-page and other Plates, 16 of them in Colours. Large imp. 4to, 8*l.* 8*s.* (in four folio parts, 2*l.* 2*s.* each); Artist's Proofs, 12*l.* 12*s.*

Gordon (*General*) *Private Diary in China.* Edited by S. MOSSMAN. Crown 8vo, 7*s.* 6*d.*

Gordon (*J. E. H., B.A. Cantab.*) *Four Lectures on Electric* Induction at the Royal Institution, 1878 9. Illust., square 16mo, 3*s.*

——— *Electric Lighting.* Illustrated, 8vo, 18*s.*

——— *Physical Treatise on Electricity and Magnetism.* 2nd Edition, enlarged, with coloured, full-page, &c., Illust. 2 vols., 8vo, 42*s.*

——— *Electricity for Schools.* Illustrated. Crown 8vo, 5*s.*

Gouffé (*Jules*) *Royal Cookery Book.* Translated and adapted for English use by ALPHONSE GOUFFÉ, Head Pastrycook to the Queen. New Edition, with plates in colours, Woodcuts, &c., 8vo gilt edges, 42*s.*

——— Domestic Edition, half-bound, 10*s.* 6*d.*

Grant (*General, U.S.*) *Personal Memoirs.* With numerous Illustrations, Maps, &c. 2 vols., 8vo, 28*s.*

Great Artists. See "Biographies."

Great Musicians. Edited by F. HUEFFER. A Series of Biographies, crown 8vo, 3*s.* each :—

Bach.	Handel.	Purcell.
*Beethoven.	Haydn.	Rossini.
*Berlioz.	*Marcello.	Schubert.
English Church Composers. By BARETT.	Mendelssohn.	Schumann.
	Mozart.	Richard Wagner.
*Glück.	*Palestrina.	Weber.

* *In preparation.*

Greenwood (*H.*) *Our Land Laws as they are.* 2*s.* 6*d.*

Grimm (*Hermann*) *Literature.* 8*s.* 6*d.*

Groves (*J. Percy*) *Charmouth Grange : a Tale of the Seventeenth Century.* Illustrated, small post 8vo, gilt, 6*s.*; plainer 5*s.*

Guizot's History of France. Translated by ROBERT BLACK. Super-royal 8vo, very numerous Full-page and other Illustrations. In 8 vols., cloth extra, gilt, each 24*s.* This work is re-issued in cheaper binding, 8 vols., at 10*s.* 6*d.* each.

"It supplies a want which has long been felt, and ought to be in the hands of all students of history."—*Times.*

——— *Masson's School Edition.* Abridged from the Translation by Robert Black, with Chronological Index, Historical and Genealogical Tables, &c. By Professor GUSTAVE MASSON, B.A. With 24 full-page Portraits, and other Illustrations. 1 vol., 8vo, 600 pp., 10*s.* 6*d.*

Guyon (*Mde.*) *Life.* By UPHAM. 6th Edition, crown 8vo, 6*s.*

HALFORD (*F. M.*) *Floating Flies, and how to Dress them.* Coloured plates. 8vo, 15*s.*; large paper, 30*s.*

Hall (*W. W.*) *How to Live Long; or,* 1408 *Health Maxims,* Physical, Mental, and Moral. 2nd Edition, small post 8vo, 2*s.*

Hamilton (*E.*) *Recollections of Fly-fishing for Salmon, Trout,* and Grayling. With their Habits, Haunts, and History. Illustrated, small post 8vo, 6*s.*; large paper (100 numbered copies), 10*s.* 6*d.*

Hands (*T.*) *Numerical Exercises in Chemistry.* Cr. 8vo, 2*s.* 6*d.* and 2*s.*; Answers separately, 6*d.*

Hardy (*Thomas*). See LOW'S STANDARD NOVELS.

Harland (*Marian*) *Home Kitchen: a Collection of Practical* and Inexpensive Receipts. Crown 8vo, 5*s.*

Harley (*T.*) *Southward Ho! to the State of Georgia.* 5*s.*

Harper's Magazine. Published Monthly. 160 pages, fully Illustrated, 1*s.* Vols., half yearly, I.—XII. (December, 1880, to November, 1886), super-royal 8vo, 8*s.* 6*d.* each.

"'Harper's Magazine' is so thickly sown with excellent illustrations that to count them would be a work of time; not that it is a picture magazine, for the engravings illustrate the text after the manner seen in some of our choicest *éditions de luxe.*"—*St. James's Gazette.*

"It is so pretty, so big, and so cheap. . . . An extraordinary shillingsworth—160 large octavo pages, with over a score of articles, and more than three times as many illustrations."—*Edinburgh Daily Review.*

"An amazing shillingsworth . . . combining choice literature of both nations."—*Nonconformist.*

Harper's Young People. Vols. I.-II., profusely Illustrated with woodcuts and 12 coloured plates. Royal 4to, extra binding, each 7*s.* 6*d.*; gilt edges, 8*s.* Published Weekly, in wrapper, 1*d.* 12mo. Annual Subscription, post free, 6*s.* 6*d.*; Monthly, in wrapper, with coloured plate, 6*d.*; Annual Subscription, post free, 7*s.* 6*d.*

Harrison (*Mary*) *Skilful Cook: a Practical Manual of Modern* Experience. Crown 8vo, 5*s.*

Hatton (*Frank*) *North Borneo.* With Biography by JOSEPH HATTON. New Map, and Illustrations, 18*s.*

Hatton (*Joseph*) *Journalistic London: with Engravings and* Portraits of Distinguished Writers of the Day. Fcap. 4to, 12*s.* 6*d.*

——— *Three Recruits, and the Girls they left behind them.* Small post 8vo, 6*s.*

"It hurries us along in unflagging excitement."—*Times.*

Heath (*Francis George*) *Fern World.* With Nature-printed Coloured Plates. Crown 8vo, gilt edges, 12*s.* 6*d.* Cheap Edition, 6*s.*

Heldmann (*Bernard*) *Mutiny on Board the Ship "Leander."* Small post 8vo, gilt edges, numerous Illustrations, 5*s.*

Henty (*G. A.*) *Winning his Spurs.* Illustrations. Cr. 8vo, 5*s.*

——— *Cornet of Horse: A Story for Boys.* Illust., cr. 8vo, 5*s.*

——— *Jack Archer: Tale of the Crimea.* Illust., crown 8vo, 5*s.*

——— (*Richmond*) *Australiana: My Early Life.* 5*s.*

Herrick (*Robert*) *Poetry.* Preface by AUSTIN DOBSON. With numerous Illustrations by E. A. ABBEY. 4to, gilt edges, 42*s.*

Hicks (*E. S.*) *Our Boys: How to Enter the Merchant Service.* 5*s.*

Higginson (*T. W.*) *Larger History of the United States.* 14*s.*

Hill (*Staveley, Q.C., M.P.*) *From Home to Home: Two Long* Vacations at the Foot of the Rocky Mountains. With Wood Engravings and Photogravures. 8vo, 21*s.*

Hitchman. Public Life of the Earl of Beaconsfield. 3*s.* 6*d.*

Hofmann. Scenes from the Life of our Saviour. 12 mounted plates, 12 × 9 inches, 21*s.*

Holder (*C. F.*) *Marvels of Animal Life.* 8*s.* 6*d.*

——— *Ivory King: the Elephant and its Allies.* Illustrated. 8*s.* 6*d.*

Holmes (*O. Wendell*) *Poetical Works.* 2 vols., 18mo, exquisitely printed, and chastely bound in limp cloth, gilt tops, 10*s.* 6*d.*

——— *Last Leaf: a Holiday Volume.* 42*s.*

——— *Mortal Antipathy.* 8*s.* 6*d.*

Homer, Iliad I.-XII., done into English Verse. By ARTHUR S. WAY. 9*s.*

——— *Odyssey.* Translated by A. S. WAY. 7*s.* 6*d.*

Hore (*Mrs.*) *To Lake Tanganyika in a Bath Chair.* Portraits and maps.

Hundred Greatest Men (*The*). 8 portfolios, 21*s.* each, or 4 vols., half-morocco, gilt edges, 10 guineas. New Ed., 1 vol., royal 8vo, 21*s.*

Hutchinson (*T.*) *Diary and Letters.* Vol. I., 16*s.*; Vol. II., 16*s.*

Hygiene and Public Health. Edited by A. H. BUCK, M.D. Illustrated. 2 vols., royal 8vo, 42*s.*

Hymnal Companion of Common Prayer. See BICKERSTETH.

ILLUSTRATED Text-Books of Art-Education. Edited by EDWARD J. POYNTER, R.A. Each Volume contains numerous Illustrations, and is strongly bound for Students, price 5*s*. Now ready:—

PAINTING.

Classic and Italian. By PERCY R. HEAD.
German, Flemish, and Dutch.
French and Spanish.
English and American.

ARCHITECTURE.

Classic and Early Christian.
Gothic and Renaissance. By T. ROGER SMITH.

SCULPTURE.

Antique: Egyptian and Greek.
Renaissance and Modern. By LEADER SCOTT.

Index to the English Catalogue, Jan., 1874, *to Dec.*, 1880. Royal 8vo, half-morocco, 18*s*.

Indian Garden Series. See ROBINSON (PHIL.).

Irving (*Henry*) *Impressions of America.* By J. HATTON. 2 vols., 21*s*.; New Edition, 1 vol., 6*s*.

Irving (*Washington*). Complete Library Edition of his Works in 27 Vols., Copyright, Unabridged, and with the Author's Latest Revisions, called the "Geoffrey Crayon" Edition, handsomely printed in large square 8vo, on superfine laid paper. Each volume, of about 500 pages, fully Illustrated. 12*s*. 6*d*. per vol. *See also* "Little Britain."

——————— ("American Men of Letters.") 2*s*. 6*d*.

JAMES (*C.*) *Curiosities of Law and Lawyers.* 8vo, 7*s*. 6*d*

Japan. See ANDERSON, AUDSLEY, also MORSE.

Jerdon (*Gertrude*) *Key-hole Country.* Illustrated. Crown 8vo, cloth, 5*s*.

Johnston (*H. H.*) *River Congo, from its Mouth to Bolobo.* New Edition, 8vo, 21*s*.

Jones (*Major*) *Heroes of Industry.* Biographies with Portraits 7*s*. 6*d*.

——— *The Emigrants' Friend.* A Complete Guide to the United States. New Edition. 2*s*. 6*d*.

Julien (*F.*) *English Student's French Examiner.* 16mo, 2*s*.

——— *First Lessons in Conversational French Grammar.* Crown 8vo, 1*s*.

———*French at Home and at School.* Book I., Accidence, &c. Square crown 8vo, 2*s*.

Julien (*F.*) *Conversational French Reader.* 16mo, cloth, 2*s.* 6*d*
——— *Petites Leçons de Conversation et de Grammaire.* 3*s.*
——— *Phrases of Daily Use.* Limp cloth, 6*d.*
——— *Petites Leçons and Phrases.* 3*s.* 6*d.*

KEMPIS (*Thomas à*) *Daily Text-Book.* Square 16mo, 2*s.* 6*d.*; interleaved as a Birthday Book, 3*s.* 6*d.*

Kent's Commentaries: an Abridgment for Students of American Law. By EDEN F. THOMPSON. 10*s.* 6*d.*

Kerr (*W. M.*) *Far Interior: Cape of Good Hope, across the* Zambesi, to the Lake Regions. Illustrated from Sketches, 2 vols. 8vo, 32*s.*

Kershaw (*S. W.*) *Protestants from France in their English* Home. Crown 8vo, 6*s.*

Kielland. Skipper Worse. By the Earl of Ducie. Cr. 8vo, 10*s.* 6*d.*

Kingston (*W. H. G.*) *Works.* Illustrated, 16mo, gilt edges, 7*s.* 6*d.*; plainer binding, plain edges, 5*s.* each.

Heir of Kilfinnan.
Dick Cheveley.
Snow-Shoes and Canoes.
Two Supercargoes.
With Axe and Rifle.

Kingsley (*Rose*) *Children of Westminster Abbey: Studies in* English History. 5*s.*

Knight (*E. F.*) *Albania and Montenegro.* Illust. 8vo, 12*s.* 6*d.*

Knight (*E. J.*) *Cruise of the "Falcon."* A Voyage to South America in a 30-Ton Yacht. Illust. New Ed. 2 vols., cr. 8vo, 24*s.*

Kunhardt. Small Yachts: Design and Construction. 35*s.*

LAMB (*Charles*) *Essays of Elia.* With over 100 designs by C. O. MURRAY. 6*s.*

Lanier's Works. Illustrated, crown 8vo, gilt edges, 7*s.* 6*d.* each.

Boy's King Arthur.
Boy's Froissart.
Boy's Mabinogion; Original Welsh Legends of King Arthur.
Boy's Percy: Ballads of Love and Adventure, selected from the "Reliques."

Lansdell (*H.*) *Through Siberia.* 2 vols., 8vo, 30*s.*; 1 vol., 10*s.* 6*d.*
——— *Russia in Central Asia.* Illustrated. 2 vols, 42*s.*

Larden (*W.*) *School Course on Heat.* Second Edition, Illust. 5*s.*

Leonardo da Vinci's Literary Works. Edited by Dr. JEAN PAUL RICHTER. Containing his Writings on Painting, Sculpture, and Architecture, his Philosophical Maxims, Humorous Writings, and Miscellaneous Notes on Personal Events, on his Contemporaries, on Literature, &c.; published from Manuscripts. 2 vols., imperial 8vo, containing about 200 Drawings in Autotype Reproductions, and numerous other Illustrations. Twelve Guineas.

Le Plongeon. Sacred Mysteries among the Mayas and the Quiches. 12*s.* 6*d.*

Library of Religious Poetry. Best Poems of all Ages. Edited by SCHAFF and GILMAN. Royal 8vo, 21*s.*; cheaper binding, 10*s.* 6*d.*

Lindsay (W. S.) History of Merchant Shipping. Over 150 Illustrations, Maps, and Charts. In 4 vols., demy 8vo, cloth extra. Vols. 1 and 2, 11*s.* each; vols. 3 and 4, 14*s.* each. 4 vols., 50*s.*

Little Britain, The Spectre Bridegroom, and *Legend of Sleeepy* Hollow. By WASHINGTON IRVING. An entirely New *Édition de luxe.* Illustrated by 120 very fine Engravings on Wood, by Mr. J. D. COOPER. Designed by Mr. CHARLES O. MURRAY. Re-issue, square crown 8vo, cloth, 6*s.*

Low's Standard Library of Travel and Adventure. Crown 8vo, uniform in cloth extra, 7*s.* 6*d.*, except where price is given.

1. **The Great Lone Land.** By Major W. F. BUTLER, C.B.
2. **The Wild North Land.** By Major W. F. BUTLER, C.B.
3. **How I found Livingstone.** By H. M. STANLEY.
4. **Through the Dark Continent.** By H. M. STANLEY. 12*s.* 6*d.*
5. **The Threshold of the Unknown Region.** By C. R. MARKHAM. (4th Edition, with Additional Chapters, 10*s.* 6*d.*)
6. **Cruise of the Challenger.** By W. J. J. SPRY, R.N.
7. **Burnaby's On Horseback through Asia Minor.** 10*s.* 6*d.*
8. **Schweinfurth's Heart of Africa.** 2 vols., 15*s.*
9. **Marshall's Through America.**
10. **Lansdell's Through Siberia.** Illustrated and unabridged, 10*s.* 6*d.*

Low's Standard Novels. Small post 8vo, cloth extra, 6*s.* each, unless otherwise stated.

A Daughter of Heth. By W. BLACK.
In Silk Attire. By W. BLACK.
Kilmeny. A Novel. By W. BLACK.
Lady Silverdale's Sweetheart. By W. BLACK.
Sunrise. By W. BLACK.
Three Feathers. By WILLIAM BLACK.
Alice Lorraine. By R. D. BLACKMORE.
Christowell, a Dartmoor Tale. By R. D. BLACKMORE.
Clara Vaughan. By R. D. BLACKMORE.

Low's Standard Novels—continued.

Cradock Nowell. By R. D. BLACKMORE.
Cripps the Carrier. By R. D. BLACKMORE.
Erema; or, My Father's Sin. By R. D. BLACKMORE.
Lorna Doone. By R. D. BLACKMORE. 25th Edition.
Mary Anerley. By R. D. BLACKMORE.
Tommy Upmore. By R. D. BLACKMORE.
An English Squire. By Miss COLERIDGE.
Some One Else. By Mrs. B. M. CROKER.
A Story of the Dragonnades. By Rev. E. GILLIAT, M.A.
A Laodicean. By THOMAS HARDY.
Far from the Madding Crowd. By THOMAS HARDY.
Pair of Blue Eyes. By THOMAS HARDY.
Return of the Native. By THOMAS HARDY.
The Hand of Ethelberta. By THOMAS HARDY.
The Trumpet Major. By THOMAS HARDY.
Two on a Tower. By THOMAS HARDY.
Three Recruits. By JOSEPH HATTON.
A Golden Sorrow. By Mrs. CASHEL HOEY. New Edition.
Out of Court. By Mrs. CASHEL HOEY.
Don John. By JEAN INGELOW.
John Jerome. By JEAN INGELOW. 5*s*.
Sarah de Berenger. By JEAN INGELOW.
Adela Cathcart. By GEORGE MAC DONALD.
Guild Court. By GEORGE MAC DONALD.
Mary Marston. By GEORGE MAC DONALD.
Stephen Archer. New Ed. of "Gifts." By GEORGE MAC DONALD.
The Vicar's Daughter. By GEORGE MAC DONALD.
Weighed and Wanting. By GEORGE MAC DONALD.
Diane. By Mrs. MACQUOID.
Elinor Dryden. By Mrs. MACQUOID.
My Lady Greensleeves. By HELEN MATHERS.
Alaric Spenceley. By Mrs. J. H. RIDDELL.
Daisies and Buttercups. By Mrs. J. H. RIDDELL.
The Senior Partner. By Mrs. J. H. RIDDELL.
A Struggle for Fame. By Mrs. J. H. RIDDELL.
Jack's Courtship. By W. CLARK RUSSELL.
John Holdsworth. By W. CLARK RUSSELL.
A Sailor's Sweetheart. By W. CLARK RUSSELL.
Sea Queen. By W. CLARK RUSSELL.
Watch Below. By W. CLARK RUSSELL.
Strange Voyage. By W. CLARK RUSSELL.
Wreck of the Grosvenor. By W. CLARK RUSSELL.
The Lady Maud. By W. CLARK RUSSELL.
Little Loo. By W. CLARK RUSSELL.
The Late Mrs. Null. By FRANK R. STOCKTON.
My Wife and I. By Mrs. BEECHER STOWE.
Poganuc People, their Loves and Lives. By Mrs. B. STOWE.

Low's Standard Novels—continued.

Ben Hur: a Tale of the Christ. By LEW. WALLACE.
Anne. By CONSTANCE FENIMORE WOOLSON.
East Angels. By CONSTANCE FENIMORE WOOLSON.
For the Major. By CONSTANCE FENIMORE WOOLSON. 5*s.*
French Heiress in her own Chateau.

Low's Handbook to the Charities of London. Edited and revised to date. Yearly, cloth, 1*s.* 6*d.*; paper, 1*s.*

M'CORMICK (R.). Voyages of Discovery in the Arctic and Antarctic Seas in the "Erebus" and "Terror," in Search of Sir John Franklin, &c. With Maps and Lithos. 2 vols., royal 8vo, 52*s.* 6*d.*

MacDonald (G.) Orts. Small post 8vo, 6*s.*

——— See also "Low's Standard Novels."

*Mackay (Charles) New Glossary of Obscure Words in Shake-*speare. 21*s.*

Macgregor (John) "Rob Roy" on the Baltic. 3rd Edition, small post 8vo, 2*s.* 6*d.*; cloth, gilt edges, 3*s.* 6*d.*

——— *A Thousand Miles in the "Rob Roy" Canoe.* 11th Edition, small post 8vo, 2*s.* 6*d.*; cloth, gilt edges, 3*s.* 6*d.*

——— *Voyage Alone in the Yawl "Rob Roy."* New Edition with additions, small post 8vo, 5*s.*; 3*s.* 6*d.* and 2*s.* 6*d.*

McLellan's Own Story: The War for the Union. Illustrations and maps. 18*s.*

Macquoid (Mrs.). See LOW'S STANDARD NOVELS.

Magazine. See DECORATION, ENGLISH ETCHINGS, HARPER.

Maginn (W.) Miscellanies. Prose and Verse. With Memoir. 2 vols., crown 8vo, 24*s.*

Main (Mrs.; Mrs. Fred Burnaby) High Life and Towers of Silence. Illustrated, square 8vo, 10*s.* 6*d.*

Manitoba. See BRYCE.

Manning (E. F.) Delightful Thames. Illustrated. 4to, fancy-boards, 5*s.*

Markham (C. R.) The Threshold of the Unknown Region. Crown 8vo, with Four Maps. 4th Edition. Cloth extra, 10*s.* 6*d.*

——— *War between Peru and Chili,* 1879-1881. Third Ed. Crown 8vo, with Maps, 10*s.* 6*d.*

——— See also "Foreign Countries."

Marshall (W. G.) Through America. New Ed., cr. 8vo, 7*s.* 6*d.*

Martin (*F. W.*) *Float Fishing and Spinning in the Nottingham* Style. New Edition. Crown 8vo, 2*s.* 6*d.*

Maury (*Commander*) *Physical Geography of the Sea, and its* Meteorology. New Edition, with Charts and Diagrams, cr. 8vo, 6*s.*

Men of Mark: a Gallery of Contemporary Portraits of the most Eminent Men of the Day, specially taken from Life. Complete in Seven Vols., 4to, handsomely bound, cloth, gilt edges, 25*s.* each.

Mendelssohn Family (*The*), 1729—1847. From Letters and Journals. Translated. New Edition, 2 vols., 8vo, 30*s.*

Mendelssohn. See also "Great Musicians."

Merrifield's Nautical Astronomy. Crown 8vo, 7*s.* 6*d.*

Merrylees (*J.*) *Carlsbad and its Environs.* 7*s.* 6*d.*; roan, 9*s.*

Mitchell (*D. G.; Ik. Marvel*) *Works.* Uniform Edition, small 8vo, 5*s.* each.

Bound together.
Doctor Johns.
Dream Life.
Out-of-Town Places.
Reveries of a Bachelor.
Seven Stories, Basement and Attic.
Wet Days at Edgewood.

Mitford (*Mary Russell*) *Our Village.* With 12 full-pape and 157 smaller Cuts. Cr. 4to, cloth, gilt edges, 21*s.*; cheaper binding, 10*s.* 6*d.*

Milford (*P.*) *Ned Stafford's Experiences in the United States.* 5*s.*

Mollett (*J. W.*) *Illustrated Dictionary of Words used in Art and* Archæology. Terms in Architecture, Arms, Bronzes, Christian Art, Colour, Costume, Decoration, Devices, Emblems, Heraldry, Lace, Personal Ornaments, Pottery, Painting, Sculpture, &c. Small 4to, 15*s.*

Money (*E.*) *The Truth about America.* 5*s.*

Morley (*H.*) *English Literature in the Reign of Victoria.* 2000th volume of the Tauchnitz Collection of Authors. 18mo, 2*s.* 6*d.*

Morse (*E. S.*) *Japanese Homes and their Surroundings.* With more than 300 Illustrations. 21*s.*

Morwood. Our Gipsies in City, Tent, and Van. 8vo, 18*s.*

Moxley. Barbados, West Indian Sanatorium. 3*s.* 6*d.*

Muller (*E.*) *Noble Words and Noble Deeds.* 7*s.* 6*d.*; plainer binding, 5*s.*

Murray (*E. C. Grenville*) *Memoirs.* By his widow, COMTESSE DE RETHEL D'ARAGON.

Music. See "Great Musicians."

Mustard Leaves: Glimpses of London Society. By D.T.S. 3*s.* 6*d.*

NAPOLEON and Marie Louise: Memoirs. By Madame DURAND. 7*s.* 6*d.*

New Zealand. See BRADSHAW.

New Zealand Rulers and Statesmen. See GISBORNE.

Nicholls (*J. H. Kerry*) *The King Country: Explorations in* New Zealand. Many Illustrations and Map. New Edition, 8vo, 21*s.*

Nordhoff (*C.*) *California, for Health, Pleasure, and Residence.* New Edition, 8vo, with Maps and Illustrations, 12*s.* 6*d.*

Northbrook Gallery. Edited by LORD RONALD GOWER. 36 Permanent Photographs. Imperial 4to, 63*s.*; large paper, 105*s.*

Nott (*Major*) *Wild Animals Photographed and Described.* 35*s.*

Nursery Playmates (*Prince of*). 217 Coloured Pictures for Children by eminent Artists. Folio, in coloured boards, 6*s.*

O'BRIEN (*R. B.*) *Fifty Years of Concessions to Ireland.* With a Portrait of T. Drummond. Vol. I., 16*s.*, II., 16*s.*

Orient Line Guide Book. By W. J. LOFTIE. 5*s.*

Orvis (*C. F.*) *Fishing with the Fly.* Illustrated. 8vo, 12*s.* 6*d.*

Our Little Ones in Heaven. Edited by the Rev. H. ROBBINS. With Frontispiece after Sir JOSHUA REYNOLDS. New Edition, 5*s.*

Outing: Magazine of Outdoor Sports. 1*s.* Monthly.

Owen (*Douglas*) *Marine Insurance Notes and Clauses.* New Edition, 14*s.*

PALLISER (*Mrs.*) *A History of Lace.* New Edition, with additional cuts and text. 8vo, 21*s.*

——— *The China Collector's Pocket Companion.* With upwards of 1000 Illustrations of Marks and Monograms. Small 8vo, 5*s.*

Pascoe (*C. E.*) *London of To-Day.* Illust., crown 8vo, 3*s.* 6*d.*

Payne (*T. O.*) *Solomon's Temple and Capitol, Ark of the Flood* and Tabernacle (four sections at 24*s.*), extra binding, 105*s.*

Pennell (*H. Cholmondeley*) *Sporting Fish of Great Britain.* 15*s.*; large paper, 30*s.*

Pharmacopœia of the United States of America. 8vo, 21*s.*

Philpot (*H. J.*) *Diabetes Mellitus.* Crown 8vo, 5*s.*

——— *Diet System.* Tables. I. Dyspepsia; II. Gout; III. Diabetes; IV. Corpulence. In cases, 1*s.* each.

Plunkett (*Major G. T.*) *Primer of Orthographic Projection.* Elementary Practical Solid Geometry clearly explained. With Problems and Exercises. Specially adapted for Science and Art Classes, and for Students who have not the aid of a Teacher. 2*s.*

Poe (*E. A.*) *The Raven.* Illustr. by DORÉ. Imperial folio, 63*s.*

Poems of the Inner Life. Chiefly from Modern Authors. Small 8vo, 5*s.*

Polar Expeditions. See GILDER, MARKHAM, MCCORMICK.

Porter (*Noah*) *Elements of Moral Science.* 10*s.* 6*d.*

Portraits of Celebrated Race-horses of the Past and Present Centuries, with Pedigrees and Performances. 31*s.* 6*d.* per vol.

Powell (*W.*) *Wanderings in a Wild Country; or, Three Years* among the Cannibals of New Britain. Illustr., 8vo, 18*s.*; cr. 8vo, 5*s.*

Poynter (*Edward J., R.A.*). See "Illustrated Text-books."

Pritt (*T. E.*) *North Country Flies.* Illustrated from the Author's Drawings. 10*s.* 6*d.*

Publishers' Circular (*The*), *and General Record of British and* Foreign Literature. Published on the 1st and 15th of every Month, 3*d.*

REBER (*F.*) *History of Ancient Art.* 8vo, 18*s.*

Redford (*G.*) *Ancient Sculpture.* New edition. Crown 8vo, 10*s.* 6*d.*

Richter (*Dr. Jean Paul*) *Italian Art in the National Gallery.* 4to. Illustrated. Cloth gilt, 2*l.* 2*s.*; half-morocco, uncut, 2*l.* 12*s.* 6*d.*

——— See also LEONARDO DA VINCI.

Riddell (*Mrs. J. H.*) See LOW'S STANDARD NOVELS.

Robin Hood; Merry Adventures of. Written and illustrated by HOWARD PYLE. Imperial 8vo, 15*s.*

Robinson (*Phil.*) *In my Indian Garden.* Crown 8vo, limp cloth, 3*s.* 6*d.*

Robinson (*Phil.*) *Indian Garden Series.* 1*s.* 6*d.*; boards, 1*s.* each.

I. Chasing a Fortune, &c.: Stories. II. Tigers at Large. III. Valley of Teetotum Trees.

——— *Noah's Ark. A Contribution to the Study of Un-*natural History. Small post 8vo, 12*s.* 6*d.*

——— *Sinners and Saints: a Tour across the United States of* America, and Round them. Crown 8vo, 10*s.* 6*d.*

——— *Under the Punkah.* Crown 8vo, limp cloth, 5*s.*

Rockstro (*W. S.*) *History of Music.* New Edition. 8vo, 14*s.*

Rodrigues (*J. C.*) *The Panama Canal.* Crown 8vo, cloth extra, 5*s.*

"A series of remarkable articles . . . a mine of valuable data for editors and diplomatists."—*New York Nation.*

Roland: The Story of. Crown 8vo, illustrated, 6*s.*

Rome and the Environs. 3*s.*

Rose (*J.*) *Complete Practical Machinist.* New Ed., 12mo, 12*s.* 6*d.*

——— *Key to Engines and Engine Running.* 7*s.* 6*d.*

——— *Mechanical Drawing.* Illustrated, small 4to, 16*s.*

——— *Modern Steam Engines.* Illustrated. 31*s.* 6*d.*

Rose Library (*The*). Popular Literature of all Countries. Each volume, 1*s.* Many of the Volumes are Illustrated—

Little Women. By LOUISA M. ALCOTT.

Little Women Wedded. Forming a Sequel to "Little Women."

Little Women and Little Women Wedded. 1 vol., cloth gilt, 3*s.* 6*d.*

Little Men. By L. M. ALCOTT. Double vol., 2*s.*; cloth gilt, 3*s.* 6*d.*

An Old-Fashioned Girl. By LOUISA M. ALCOTT. 2*s.*; cloth, 3*s.* 6*d.*

Work. A Story of Experience. By L. M. ALCOTT. 3*s.* 6*d.*; 2 vols. 1*s.* each.

Stowe (Mrs. H. B.) The Pearl of Orr's Island.

——— **The Minister's Wooing.**

——— **We and our Neighbours.** 2*s.*; cloth gilt, 6*s.*

——— **My Wife and I.** 2*s.*; cloth gilt, 6*s.*

Hans Brinker; or, the Silver Skates. By Mrs. DODGE. **Also 5*s.***

Rose Library (The)—continued.

My Study Windows. By J. R. LOWELL.
The Guardian Angel. By OLIVER WENDELL HOLMES.
My Summer in a Garden. By C. D. WARNER.
Dred. By Mrs. BEECHER STOWE. 2*s.*; cloth gilt, 3*s.* 6*d.*
Farm Ballads. By WILL CARLETON.
Farm Festivals. By WILL CARLETON.
Farm Legends. By WILL CARLETON.
Farm Ballads: Festivals and Legends. One vol., cloth, 3*s.* 6*d.*
The Clients of Dr. Bernagius. 3*s.* 6*d.*; 2 parts, 1*s.* each.
The Undiscovered Country. By W. D. HOWELLS. 3*s.* 6*d.* and 1*s.*
Baby Rue. By C. M. CLAY. 3*s.* 6*d.* and 1*s.*
The Rose in Bloom. By L. M. ALCOTT. 2*s.*; cloth gilt, 3*s.* 6*d.*
Eight Cousins. By L. M. ALCOTT. 2*s.*; cloth gilt, 3*s.* 6*d.*
Under the Lilacs. By L. M. ALCOTT. 2*s.*; also 3*s.* 6*d.*
Silver Pitchers. By LOUISA M. ALCOTT. Cloth, 3*s.* 6*d.*
Jemmy's Cruise in the "Pinafore," and other Tales. By LOUISA M. ALCOTT. 2*s.*; cloth gilt, 3*s.* 6*d.*
Jack and Jill. By LOUISA M. ALCOTT. 2*s.*; Illustrated, 5*s.*
Hitherto. By the Author of the "Gayworthys." 2 vols., 1*s.* each; 1 vol., cloth gilt, 3*s.* 6*d.*
A Gentleman of Leisure. A Novel. By EDGAR FAWCETT. 1*s.*
The Story of Helen Troy. 1*s.*

Ross (Mars) and Stonehewer Cooper. Highlands of Cantabria; or, Three Days from England. Illustrations and Map, 8vo, 21*s.*

Round the Yule Log: Norwegian Folk and Fairy Tales. Translated from the Norwegian of P. CHR. ASBJÖRNSEN. With 100 Illustrations after drawings by Norwegian Artists, and an Introduction by E. W. Gosse. Impl. 16mo, cloth extra, gilt edges, 7*s.* 6*d.* and 5*s.*

Rousselet (Louis) Son of the Constable of France. Small post 8vo, numerous Illustrations, 5*s.*

——— *King of the Tigers: a Story of Central India.* Illustrated. Small post 8vo, gilt, 6*s.*; plainer, 5*s.*

——— *Drummer Boy.* Illustrated. Small post 8vo, 5*s.*

Rowbotham (F.) Trip to Prairie Land. The Shady Side of Emigration. 5*s.*

Russell (*W. Clark*) *Jack's Courtship.* 3 vols., 31*s.* 6*d.*; 1 vol., 6*s.*

——— *The Lady Maud.* 3 vols., 31*s.* 6*d.*; 1 vol., 6*s.*

——— *Sea Queen.* 3 vols., 31*s.* 6*d.*; 1 vol., 6*s.*

——— *Strange Voyage.* 31*s.* 6*d.*

——— *Little Loo.* 6*s.*

——— *My Watch Below.* 6*s.*

——— *English Channel Ports and the Estate of the East and* West India Dock Company. Crown 8vo, 1*s.*

——— *Sailor's Language.* Illustrated. Crown 8vo, 3*s.* 6*d.*

——— *Wreck of the Grosvenor.* Small post 8vo, 6*s.*; 4to, sewed, 6*d.*

——— See also LOW'S STANDARD NOVELS.

SAINTS and their Symbols: A Companion in the Churches and Picture Galleries of Europe. Illustrated. Royal 16mo, 3*s.* 6*d.*

Salisbury (*Lord*) *Life and Speeches.* By F. S. PULLING, M.A. With Photogravure Portrait of Lord Salisbury. 2 vols., cr. 8vo, 21*s.*

Sandilands (*J. P.*) *How to Develop Vocal Power.* 1*s.*

Saunders (*A.*) *Our Domestic Birds: Poultry in England and* New Zealand. Crown 8vo, 6*s.*

——— *Our Horses: the Best Muscles controlled by the Best* Brains. 6*s.*

Scherr (*Prof. J.*) *History of English Literature.* Cr. 8vo, 8*s.* 6*d.*

Schley. Rescue of Greely. Maps and Illustrations, 8vo, 12*s.* 6*d.*

Schuyler (*Eugène*) *American Diplomacy and the Furtherance of* Commerce. 12*s.* 6*d.*

——— *The Life of Peter the Great.* 2 vols., 8vo, 32*s.*

Schweinfurth (*Georg*) *Heart of Africa.* Three Years' Travels and Adventures in Unexplored Regions. 2 vols., crown 8vo, 15*s.*

Scott (*Leader*) *Renaissance of Art in Italy.* 4to, 31*s.* 6*d.*

——— *Sculpture, Renaissance and Modern.* 5*s.*

Senior (*W.*) *Waterside Sketches.* Imp. 32mo, 1*s.*6*d.*, boards, 1*s.*

Shadbolt (*S. H.*) *Afghan Campaigns of* 1878—1880. By SYDNEY SHADBOLT. 2 vols., royal quarto, cloth extra, 3*l.*

Shakespeare. Edited by R. GRANT WHITE. 3 vols., crown 8vo, gilt top, 36*s.*; *édition de luxe*, 6 vols., 8vo, cloth extra, 63*s.*

Shakespeare. See also WHITE (R. GRANT).

Sidney (*Sir Philip*) *Arcadia.* New Edition, 6*s.*

Siegfried: The Story of. Illustrated, crown 8vo, cloth, 6*s.*

Simson (*A.*) *Wilds of Ecuador and the Putumayor River.* Crown 8vo.

Sinclair (*Mrs.*) *Indigenous Flowers of the Hawaiian Islands.* 44 Plates in Colour. Imp. folio, extra binding, gilt edges, 31*s.* 6*d.*

Sir Roger de Coverley. Re-imprinted from the "Spectator." With 125 Woodcuts and special steel Frontispiece. Small fcap. 4to, 6*s.*

Smith (*G.*) *Assyrian Explorations and Discoveries.* Illustrated by Photographs and Woodcuts. New Edition, demy 8vo, 18*s.*

——— *The Chaldean Account of Genesis.* With many Illustrations. 16*s.* New Ed. By PROFESSOR SAYCE. 8vo, 18*s.*

Smith (*J. Moyr*) *Ancient Greek Female Costume.* 112 full-page Plates and other Illustrations. Crown 8vo, 7*s.* 6*d.*

——— *Hades of Ardenne: The Caves of Han.* Crown 8vo, Illust., 5*s.*

——— *Legendary Studies, and other Sketches for Decorative* Figure Panels. 7*s.* 6*d.*

——— *Wooing of Æthra.* Illustrated. 32mo, 1*s.*

Smith (*Sydney*) *Life and Times.* By STUART J. REID. Illustrated. 8vo, 21*s.*

Smith (*T. Roger*) *Architecture, Gothic and Renaissance.* Illustrated, crown 8vo, 5*s.*

——————— *Classic and Early Christian.* 5*s.*

Smith (*W. R.*) *Laws concerning Public Health.* 8vo, 31*s.* 6*d.*

Spiers' French Dictionary. 29th Edition, remodelled. 2 vols., 8vo, 18*s.*; half bound, 21*s.*

Spry (*W. J. J., R.N.*) *Cruise of H.M.S. "Challenger."* With with Illustrations. 8vo, 18*s.* Cheap Edit., crown 8vo, 7*s.* 6*d.*

Spyri (*Joh.*) *Heidi's Early Experiences: a Story for Children* and those who love Children. Illustrated, small post 8vo, 4*s.* 6*d.*

——— *Heidi's Further Experiences.* Illust., sm. post 8vo, 4*s.* 6*d.*

Start (*J. W. K.*) *Junior Mensuration Exercises.* 8*d.*

Stanley (*H. M.*) *Congo, and Founding its Free State.* Illustrated, 2 vols., 8vo, 42*s.*; re-issue, 2 vols. 8vo, 21*s.*

——— *How I Found Livingstone.* 8vo, 10*s.* 6*d.*; cr. 8vo, 7*s.* 6*d.*

——— *Through the Dark Continent.* Crown 8vo, 12*s.* 6*d.*

Stenhouse (*Mrs.*) *An Englishwoman in Utah.* Crown 8vo, 2*s.* 6*d.*

Sterry (*J. Ashby*) *Cucumber Chronicles.* 5*s.*

Stevens (*E. W.*) *Fly-Fishing in Maine Lakes.* 8*s.* 6*d.*

Stewart's Year Book of New Zealand, 1886-87. 7*s.* 6*d.*

Stockton (*Frank R.*) *The Story of Viteau.* Illust. Cr. 8vo, 5*s.*

——— *The Late Mrs. Null.* Crown 8vo, 6*s.*

Stoker (*Bram*) *Under the Sunset.* Crown 8vo, 6*s.*

Stowe (*Mrs. Beecher*) *Dred.* Cloth, gilt edges, 3*s.* 6*d.*; boards, 2*s.*

——— *Little Foxes.* Cheap Ed., 1*s.*; Library Edition, 4*s.* 6*d.*

——— *My Wife and I.* 6*s.*

——— *Old Town Folk.* 6*s.*; also 3*s.*

——— *Old Town Fireside Stories.* Cloth extra, 3*s.* 6*d.*

——— *We and our Neighbours.* 6*s.*

Stowe (*Mrs. Beecher*) *Poganuc People.* 6*s.*

——— *Chimney Corner.* 1*s.*; cloth, 1*s.* 6*d.*

——— See also ROSE LIBRARY.

Stuttfield (*Hugh E. M.*) *El Maghreb:* 1200 *Miles' Ride through* Marocco. 8*s.* 6*d.*

Sullivan (*A. M.*) *Nutshell History of Ireland.* Paper boards, 6*d.*

Sutton (*A. K.*) *A B C Digest of the Bankruptcy Law.* 8vo, 3*s.* and 2*s.* 6*d.*

TAINE (*H. A.*) *"Les Origines de la France Contemporaine."* Translated by JOHN DURAND.

I.	**The Ancient Regime.**		Demy 8vo, cloth,	16*s.*
II.	**The French Revolution.**		Vol. 1.	do.
III.	**Do.**	**do.**	Vol. 2.	do.
IV.	**Do.**	**do.**	Vol. 3.	do.

Talbot (*Hon. E.*) *A Letter on Emigration.* 1*s.*

Tauchnitz's English Editions of German Authors. Each volume, cloth flexible, 2*s.*; or sewed, 1*s.* 6*d.* (Catalogues post free.)

Tauchnitz (*B.*) *German Dictionary.* 2*s.*; paper, 1*s.* 6*d.*; roan, 2*s.* 6*d.*

——— *French Dictionary.* 2*s.*; paper, 1*s.* 6*d.*; roan, 2*s.* 6*d.*

——— *Italian Dictionary.* 2*s.*; paper, 1*s.* 6*d.*; roan, 2*s.* 6*d.*

——— *Latin Dictionary.* 2*s.*; paper, 1*s.* 6*d.*; roan, 2*s.* 6*d.*

——— *Spanish and English.* 2*s.*; paper, 1*s.* 6*d.*; roan, 2*s.* 6*d.*

——— *Spanish and French.* 2*s.*; paper, 1*s.* 6*d.*; roan, 2*s.* 6*d.*

Taylor (*R. L.*) *Chemical Analysis Tables.* 1*s.*

Taylor (*W. M.*) *Joseph the Prime Minister.* 6*s.*

——— *Paul the Missionary.* Crown 8vo, 7*s.* 6*d.*

Techno-Chemical Receipt Book. With additions by BRANNT and WAHL. 10*s.* 6*d.*

Thausing (*Prof.*) *Malt and the Fabrication of Beer.* 8vo, 45*s.*

Theakston (*M.*) *British Angling Flies.* Illustrated. Cr. 8vo, 5*s.*

Thomson (*Jos.*) *Through Masai Land.* Illust. and Maps. 21*s.*

Thomson (W.) Algebra for Colleges and Schools. With Answers, 5*s.*; without, 4*s.* 6*d.*; Answers separate, 1*s.* 6*d.*

Thoreau. American Men of Letters. Crown 8vo, 2*s.* 6*d.*

Tissandier, Photography. Edited by J. THOMSON, with Appendix by H. FOX TALBOT. Illustrated. 6*s.*

Tolhausen. Supplément du Dictionnaire Technologique. 3*s.* 6*d.*

Tristram (Rev. Canon) Pathways of Palestine. Series I., with Permanent Photographs. 2 vols., folio, cloth, gilt edges, 31*s.* 6*d.* each.

Trollope (Anthony) Thompson Hall. 1*s.*

Tromholt (S.) Under the Rays of the Aurora Borealis. By C. SIEWERS. Photographs and Portraits. 2 vols., 8vo, 30*s.*

Tucker (W. J.) Life and Society in Eastern Europe. 15*s.*

Tupper (Martin Farquhar) My Life as an Author. 14*s.*

Turner (Edward) Studies in Russian Literature. Cr. 8vo, 8*s.* 6*d.*

UNION Jack (The). Every Boy's Paper. Edited by G. A. HENTY. Profusely Illustrated with Coloured and other Plates. Vol. I., 6*s.* Vols. II., III., IV., 7*s.* 6*d.* each.

VALLANCE (Lucy) Paul's Birthday. 3*s.* 6*d.*

Van Kampen (S. R.) Nicholas Godfried Van Kampen: a Biographical Sketch By SAMUEL R. VAN CAMPEN. 14*s.*

Vasili (Count) Berlin Society. Translated. Cr. 8vo, 6*s.*

——— *World of London (La Société de Londres).* Cr. 8vo, 6*s.*

Victoria (Queen) Life of. By GRACE GREENWOOD. Illust. 6*s.*

Vincent (Mrs. Howard) Forty Thousand Miles over Land and Water. With Illustrations. New Edti., 3*s.* 6*d.*

Viollet-le-Duc (E.) Lectures on Architecture. Translated by BENJAMIN BUCKNALL, Architect. With 33 Steel Plates and 200 Wood Engravings. Super-royal 8vo, leather back, gilt top, 2 vols., 3*l.* 3*s.*

BOOKS BY JULES VERNE.

LARGE CROWN 8vo.	Containing 350 to 600 pp. and from 50 to 100 full-page illustrations.		Containing the whole of the text with some illustrations	
WORKS.	In very handsome cloth binding, gilt edges.	In plainer binding, plain edges.	In cloth binding, gilt edges, smaller type.	Coloured boar
	s. d.	s. d.	s. d.	
20,000 Leagues under the Sea. Parts I. and II.	10 6	5 0	3 6	2 vols., 1s. e
Hector Servadac	10 6	5 0	3 6	2 vols., 1s. e
The Fur Country	10 6	5 0	3 6	2 vols., 1s. e
The Earth to the Moon and a Trip round it	10 6	5 0	2 vols., 2s. ea.	2 vols., 1s. e
Michael Strogoff	10 6	5 0	3 6	2 vols., 1s. e
Dick Sands, the Boy Captain	10 6	5 0	3 6	2 vols., 1s. e
Five Weeks in a Balloon	7 6	3 6	2 0	1s. 0d.
Adventures of Three Englishmen and Three Russians	7 6	3 6	2 0	1 0
Round the World in Eighty Days	7 6	3 6	2 0	1 0
A Floating City	7 6	3 6	2 0	1 0
The Blockade Runners			2 0	1 0
Dr. Ox's Experiment	—	—	2 0	1 0
A Winter amid the Ice	—	—	2 0	1 0
Survivors of the "Chancellor"	7 6	3 6	3 6	2 vols., 1s.
Martin Paz			2 0	1s. 0d.
The Mysterious Island, 3 vols.:—	22 6	10 6	6 0	3 0
I. Dropped from the Clouds	7 6	3 6	2 0	1 0
II. Abandoned	7 6	3 6	2 0	1 0
III. Secret of the Island	7 6	3 6	2 0	1 0
The Child of the Cavern	7 6	3 6	2 0	1 0
The Begum's Fortune	7 6	3 6	2 0	1 0
The Tribulations of a Chinaman	7 6	3 6	2 0	1 0
The Steam House, 2 vols.:—				
I. Demon of Cawnpore	7 6	3 6	2 0	1 0
II. Tigers and Traitors	7 6	3 6	2 0	1 0
The Giant Raft, 2 vols.:—				
I. 800 Leagues on the Amazon	7 6	3 6	2 0	1 0
II. The Cryptogram	7 6	3 6	2 0	1 0
The Green Ray	6 0	5 0	—	1 0
Godfrey Morgan	7 6	3 6	2 0	1 0
Kéraban the Inflexible:—				
I. Captain of the "Guidara"	7 6	3 6		
II. Scarpante the Spy	7 6	3 6		
The Archipelago on Fire	7 6			
The Vanished Diamond	7 6			
Mathias Sandorf	10 6			
Lottery Ticket	7 6			

CELEBRATED TRAVELS AND TRAVELLERS. 3 vols. 8vo, 600 pp., 100 full-page illustrations, 1 gilt edges, 14s. each:—(1) THE EXPLORATION OF THE WORLD. (2) THE GREAT NAVIGATO THE EIGHTEENTH CENTURY. (3) THE GREAT EXPLORERS OF THE NINETEENTH CENTURY.

GB58 .B52 1885
The rudiments of physical geography
Kummel Library AFJ1
3 2044 032 802 62

NOT TO LEAVE LIBRARY

GB58 .B52 1885

DATE DUE

4/9/03				